

20218

NATIONAL LIBRARY
OTTAWA



BIBLIOTHÈQUE NATIONALE
OTTAWA

NAME OF AUTHOR... DOUGLAS... JACKSON... MCCREADY.
 TITLE OF THESIS... FEDERAL... EDUCATION... GRANTS, 1945-1967 :
 ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT... IN.....
 NEW... BRUNSWICK.....
 UNIVERSITY... OF... ALBERTA.....
 DEGREE FOR WHICH THESIS WAS PRESENTED... Ph. D.....
 YEAR THIS DEGREE GRANTED... 1973.....

Permission is hereby granted to THE NATIONAL LIBRARY
 OF CANADA to microfilm this thesis and to lend or sell copies
 of the film.

The author reserves other publication rights, and
 neither the thesis nor extensive extracts from it may be
 printed or otherwise reproduced without the author's
 written permission.

(Signed) Douglas... J. McCready

PERMANENT ADDRESS:

14... PARKVIEW CRES.
 KITCHENER, ONTARIO
 N2A... 1L9.....

DATED... June... 18... 1973

THE UNIVERSITY OF ALBERTA
FEDERAL EDUCATION GRANTS, 1945-1967:
ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT IN NEW BRUNSWICK

by



DOUGLAS JACKSON MCCREARY

A THESIS

PRESENTED TO THE FACULTY OF GRADUATE STUDIES AND RESEARCH
IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE

OF DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

IN

ECONOMICS

DEPARTMENT OF ECONOMICS

THE UNIVERSITY OF ALBERTA

FACULTY OF GRADUATE STUDIES AND RESEARCH

The undersigned certify that they have read, and recommend to the Faculty of Graduate Studies and Research, for acceptance, a thesis entitled "The Effect of Federal Education Grants on the Economic Development of N.W. Saskatchewan" submitted by Douglas Jackson Murray in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Economics.

.....
Supervisor

.....
.....
.....

.....
.....

ABSTRACT

The objective of this study is to examine the effect of federal education grants on New Brunswick economic development from 1945 to 1967.

For the economist who is mainly concerned with the allocation of resources, the distribution of income and stable growth, the structure of government is of interest in that it implies patterns of resource use and income distribution. It is thus necessary to establish that Canada does have a federal government and how this fact influences the attainment of the economic objectives of equity, stabilization, efficiency, and growth.

In a discussion of federal-provincial financial arrangements for education, the two objectives, efficiency and growth, are most relevant. In terms of efficiency, expenditures will be sub-optimal if spillovers exist. Federal grants can thus be justified by overcoming this allocative inefficiency. Federal grants would also be justified if potential growth can be shown to be stimulated by them.

The direct federal contributions to education, the transfer of total grant aid provided in partial reimbursement of the provincial cost of education, elementary and secondary, and of provincial government expenditure on post-secondary

current education expenditures are examined closely. The migration variables (measuring spillovers) appear to be insignificant in the determination of per pupil educational expenditures which might indicate that spillovers can be discounted as a justification for federal grants to education.

The effect of education expenditures on economic development can be examined by use of the simple correlation, the simple power needs, the returns-to-education, and the residual approaches. The latter appeared most useful as a means of measuring the importance of federal funding of education as an input into the production process in New

Hampshire. To further supplement the analysis, the data for federal education grants are derived in a complete review of the historical development of the many different programs.

When the effect of federal funding of education on gross provincial product is examined, it appears that a positive relationship exists. On this basis, and until the facts further ~~show~~ to the contrary, it would appear that the federal education grants are paying for

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This writer owes a debt of gratitude to a number of people for their assistance with the study.

If it were not for the encouragement and stimulation from faculty members at the University of Windsor and the London School of Economics and Political Science, no study would have been undertaken. In this regard, special thanks are due to Dr. Zbigniew Fallenburg and to Dr. Maurice

Peston.

At the University of Alberta where the formulation of the dissertation took place, the writer is indebted to many people. Professor John Delchatty, as a member of the supervisory committee, reviewed the early drafts and made many helpful comments. The greatest debt is to Dr. Eric Hanson, who showed much patience and without whose advice and encouragement this study would never have been completed.

Mrs. Gordon Wainwright, an typist, typed numerous drafts with willingness and proficiency. At home, assistance was given by my mother and sister in the preparation of the dissertation encountered in the study. The writer is indebted to all of them for their help which is warmly appreciated.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| | |
|--|-----|
| ABSTRACT | iii |
| ACKNOWLEDGMENTS | v |
| PREFACE | x |
| LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS | xiv |
| CHAPTER I | |
| FEDERALISM AND THE FEDERAL SYSTEM | 1 |
| 1. Hypothesis | 1 |
| 2. Unitarism | 7 |
| 3. Dualism | 10 |
| 4. Federalism | 12 |
| CHAPTER II | |
| THE FEDERAL PRINCIPLE | 15 |
| I. The Principle of Federation | 15 |
| (a) as a Family | 17 |
| (ii) The Principle of Devolution | 19 |
| (iii) The Principle of Equalization | 19 |
| (iv) The Principle of Mutualization | 19 |
| II. The Principle of Federal Residuals | 21 |
| 2. Stabilization | 22 |
| (i) Fiscal Policy | 22 |
| (ii) Monetary Policy | 24 |
| 3. Efficiency | 24 |
| 4. Growth | 27 |
| 5. Conciliation | 29 |
| CHAPTER III | |
| THE FEDERAL PRINCIPLE IN PRACTICE | 31 |
| 1. Public Law | 31 |
| (a) An example of public law | 37 |
| (b) An example of public law | 37 |
| (c) An example of public law | 37 |
| (d) An example of public law | 37 |
| (e) An example of public law | 37 |
| (f) An example of public law | 37 |
| (g) An example of public law | 37 |
| (h) An example of public law | 37 |
| (i) An example of public law | 37 |
| (j) An example of public law | 37 |
| (k) An example of public law | 37 |
| (l) An example of public law | 37 |
| (m) An example of public law | 37 |
| (n) An example of public law | 37 |
| (o) An example of public law | 37 |
| (p) An example of public law | 37 |
| (q) An example of public law | 37 |
| (r) An example of public law | 37 |
| (s) An example of public law | 37 |
| (t) An example of public law | 37 |
| (u) An example of public law | 37 |
| (v) An example of public law | 37 |
| (w) An example of public law | 37 |
| (x) An example of public law | 37 |
| (y) An example of public law | 37 |
| (z) An example of public law | 37 |

IV. GEOGRAPHICAL SPILLOVERS AND EDUCATION 65

1. Empirical Testing 68

 i) Expenditures per Pupil: X_1 68

 ii) Federal Grants for Education as a Percentage of Educational Expenditures Made by the Province: X_2 68

 iii) Percentage of School-Age Population Enrolled in Non-Private Educational Institutions: X_3 69

 iv) Percentage of Total Enrollment Registered in Post-Elementary Education: X_4 69

 v) Population Change with Elementary-Level Education or Less: X_5 70

 vi) Population Change with Secondary-Level Education: X_6 72

 vii) Population Change with Post-Secondary Education: X_7 72

 viii) Percentage Change in Population Resulting from Net Migration: X_8 72

2. The Data 73

3. The Results 74

4. Discussion and Conclusions 80

V. THE CONCLUSION 85

1. Simple Correlation Approach 87

2. Multiple Regression Approach 90

3. The Non-Parametric Education Approach 92

4. The Final Approach 95

5. In Conclusion 100

VI. THE EFFECT OF FEDERAL GOVERNMENT 102

1. Government's Role 102

2. The Role 102

 i) Change in X_1 : ΔX_1 102

 ii) Change in X_2 : ΔX_2 102

 iii) Change in X_3 : ΔX_3 102

 iv) Change in X_4 : ΔX_4 102

 v) Change in X_5 : ΔX_5 102

 vi) Change in X_6 : ΔX_6 102

 vii) Change in X_7 : ΔX_7 102

 viii) Change in X_8 : ΔX_8 102

3. The Role 102

4. The Role 102

Chapter

VII. CONCLUSION

116

| | |
|---------------------------|-----|
| 1. Federal Systems | 116 |
| 2. Education Expenditures | 118 |
| 3. Data | 120 |
| 4. After 1967 | 122 |
| 5. Concluding Remarks | 125 |

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

12

APPENDIX A FEDERAL AID TO EDUCATION: HISTORICAL REVIEW

142

| | |
|---|-----|
| Vocational Training Co-ordination Act | 142 |
| i) Vocational School Assistance | 142 |
| ii) War Emergency Training | 149 |
| iii) Retraining of Civilian Workers | 154 |
| iv) Apprenticeship Training | 15 |
| v) Youth Training | 160 |
| vi) Other Support Under the Act | 162 |
| Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act | 165 |
| i) Vocational High School Training--Program 1 | 166 |
| ii) Technician Training Program | 168 |
| iii) Trade and Other Occupational Training--Program 3 | 152 |
| iv) Training in Co-operation with Industry--Program 4 | 169 |
| v) Training for the Unemployed--Program 5 | 170 |
| vi) Training for the Disabled--Program 6 | 171 |
| vii) Training for Vocational Teachers, Supervisors, and Administrators--Program 7 | 172 |
| viii) Training for Federal Departments and Agencies--Program 8 | 172 |
| ix) General Aid--Program 9 | 173 |
| x) Technical and Vocational Center Grants--Program 10 | 173 |
| xi) Apprenticeship Training | 174 |
| xii) Capital Expenditure Programs | 174 |
| xiii) Vocational Rehabilitation Act | 176 |
| xiv) Children in War-affected Areas | 177 |
| xv) War Relocation Authority | 177 |
| xvi) Defense and Education Loans Act | 178 |
| xvii) Federal Reserve Act | 178 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Professional Training Grants | 183 |
| Welfare Assistance | 185 |
| Medical Research Council | 186 |
| National Research Council | 187 |
| 1. Canada Council Act (1957) | 189 |
| i) Capital Grants | 190 |
| ii) Library Research Collections | 191 |
| iii) Scholarship and Fellowship Programs | 192 |
| iv) Leave Fellowships | 192 |
| v) Research Grants | 192 |
| vi) Visiting Scholars | 192 |
| 2. Per Capita University Grants | 195 |
| 3. Other Funds | 197 |
| i) ARDA | 197 |
| ii) Canada Student Loans | 200 |
| iii) Indian Education | 202 |
| iv) Customs and Excise Rebates | 202 |
| v) Department of National Defence | 205 |
| 14. Summary and Conclusion | 206 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| APPENDIX B. NEW BRUNSWICK: A PROFILE | 215 |
| 1. The People | 215 |
| 2. Resources | 218 |
| 3. Income | 220 |
| a) Average Income | 220 |
| b) Personal Income | 220 |
| c) Real and Nominal Product | 222 |
| 4. In Summary | 223 |

| Table | Page |
|--|------|
| A-3. Vocational School Assistance, 1946-1961 | 148 |
| A-4. Defence-Related Training, 1946-1961 | 152 |
| A-5. Defence-Related Training, 1946-1961 | 153 |
| A-6. Retraining of Civilian Workers, 1946-1961 | 156 |
| A-7. Apprentices Training, 1946-1961 | 159 |
| A-8. Youth Training and Student Aid, 1946-1961 | 161 |
| A-9. Other Programs, 1946-1961 | 164 |
| A-10. Payments Received by New Brunswick Under the Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act, 1962-1967 | 166 |
| A-11. Payments Made by the Federal Government Under the Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act, 1962-1967 | 167 |
| A-12. Payments Made Under Veterans' Rehabilitation Act and Children of War (and Assistance) Act, 1946-1967 | 173 |
| A-13. Payments Made for Undergraduate Scholar- ships and Bursaries, 1962-1967 | 180 |
| A-14. Funds Spent by the Federal Government for Postgraduate Scholarships and Fellow- ships in Physical Education, 1962-1967 | 181 |
| A-15. Funds Spent on Professional Training Grants, 1962-1967 | 184 |
| A-16. Funds Spent on Vocational Work Training, 1962-1967 | 185 |
| A-17. Funds Spent on Federal Research Grants and International Research Grants, 1962-1967 | 188 |
| A-18. Canada Small Business Loans, 1962-1967 | 191 |
| A-19. Funds Spent by the Federal Government on Research Grants, 1962-1967 | 192 |
| A-20. Funds Spent by the Federal Government on International Research Grants, 1962-1967 | 193 |

| Table | Page |
|--|------|
| A-21. Payments Made to New Brunswick Under ABSA Agreements, 1963-1967 | 199 |
| A-22. Loans Under Canada Student Loan Act for New Brunswick, 1955-1967 | 201 |
| A-23. Amount of Federal Payments for Indian Education, 1945-1967 | 203 |
| A-24. Refunds to Educational Institutions of Excise Tax, 1957-1970 | 205 |
| A-25. Summary of Federal Grants for Education to New Brunswick, 1946-1967 | 207 |

APPENDIX B

| | |
|--|-----|
| B-1. Total Population: New Brunswick and Canada, 1946-1967 | 216 |
| B-2. Population of New Brunswick by Age Group for Census Years, Census Years 1951-1966 | 217 |
| B-3. Population of Canada by Age Group for Census Years, Census Years 1951-1966 | 218 |
| B-4. Urban Population: Canada, New Brunswick, New Brunswick Counties, Census Years 1951-1966 | 220 |
| B-5. Rural Non-Farm Population: Canada, New Brunswick, New Brunswick Counties, Census Years 1951-1966 | 221 |
| B-6. Rural Farm Population: Canada, New Brunswick, New Brunswick Counties, Census Years 1951-1966 | 222 |
| B-7. Population Density: Canada, New Brunswick and New Brunswick Counties, 1966 | 223 |
| B-8. Educational Attainment of Population 15 Years and Over, Canada, New Brunswick, New Brunswick Counties, 1966 | 224 |
| B-9. School Enrollment: New Brunswick, New Brunswick Counties, 1966 | 225 |
| B-10. Age-Specific Fertility Rates, New Brunswick, 1966 | 226 |

| Table | Page |
|---|------|
| B-11. Labour Force Participation Rates, Canada and Provinces, 1951 and 1961 | 230 |
| B-12. Labour Force by Occupation, Canada and New Brunswick, 1951 and 1961 | 231 |
| B-13. Net Value of Production by Industry, New Brunswick Commodity-Producing Primary Industries, Selected Years, 1945-1967 | 234 |
| B-14. Index of Employment by Industries, New Brunswick and Canada, Selected Years, 1947-1965 (1949 = 100) | 235 |
| B-15. Mineral Production, New Brunswick, Ten Most Significant Minerals, 1945-1966 | 237 |
| B-16. Per-Capita Value of Mineral Production, Province of New Brunswick, 1945-1966 | 238 |
| B-17. Average Income for the Non-Farm Population Aged Fifteen Years and Over, Canada, Provinces, and New Brunswick Counties, 1961 | 241 |
| B-18. Personal Income Per Capita, New Brunswick and Canada, 1946-1967 | 243 |
| B-19. Per Capita Net Income at Factor Cost, New Brunswick and Canada, 1946-1967 | 244 |
| B-20. Per Capita Gross National (Provincial) Product at Market Prices, New Brunswick and Canada, 1946-1967 | 245 |
| B-21. Gross Provincial Product at Market Prices - New Brunswick, 1946-1967 | 246 |

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

| Figure | Page |
|--|------|
| 3-1. Pivou-Dalton Approach to Resource Allocation | 43 |
| 3-2. Samuelson Approach to Resource Allocation | 46 |
| B-1. Value of Minerals, New Brunswick, 1945-1967 | 235 |
| B-2. Relative Importance of Minerals, New Brunswick, 1945-1967 | 237 |
| B-3. Economic Activity of New Brunswick | 241 |

CHAPTER I

FEDERAL AID AND EDUCATION

This dissertation is an attempt to justify federal education grants. The data used in justifying federal education grants derive from the experiences of New Brunswick during the period 1945 to 1967. While much attention is given to compiling the actual grants of the period, the other theoretical concerns are efficiency and growth. For our purposes, efficiency is defined as the degree to which the allocation of grants conform to community preferences, while growth is treated as the increase of output per capita.⁴

Although conditional grants are familiar devices in federal systems, they have been the object of considerable attention and controversy in all federal systems. The

In this instance, the community preferences are defined as that of the province receiving the grant. Although the grant is conditional, it is necessary to determine the welfare implications of policy.

This research was supported in part by the A. H.

concern of economists has been with two aspects of the question, namely, the justification for federal grants, and their conditionality. A principal concern of this inquiry is the justification of federal education grants.

The issue of federal grants has acquired special importance because of the widespread expansion of governmental responsibilities after World War II. Prior to the war, each level of government bore its own responsibilities, as isolated from those of the other levels. However, increasing governmental responsibility in health, education, welfare, urban planning, consumer protection, stabilization, economic development, regional development, the environment, and other policy areas has brought to mind the view that the concerns of each level are fixed, identifiable, and clearly distinguishable, and that national resources are allocated to each level, and not perceived as redundant.

During the past several years, the importance of federal grants to public education and the importance of education as a social service have become the focus of the importance

University of California, Los Angeles, California, 1964.

of education is evidenced in the following quotation:

"During the post-war period, it has become increasingly apparent that the future prosperity of a nation will depend in large measure on its success in creating and maintaining an adequate supply of professional, technical, managerial and other highly skilled manpower."³ Governments, in line with this thinking, dramatically increased their expenditures on education (see Table F-1). The British North America Act had restricted expenditures on education to the provincial governments.⁴ Provincial revenue sources had also been restricted by the BNA act, and these sources were limited further by the various federal-provincial tax agreements undertaken since 1945. As a result, the vast post-war growth in educational expenditures required considerable federal financial support.

Education exhibits the characteristics of a "non-private" good in that it generated externalities from the point of view of the individual consumer (student) and the taxpayer providing the good (province). Therefore, to ensure sufficient levels of expenditure on education, provincial governments on approval should be compensated.

³ Department of Education, The Education of Canada, 1950-1955, p. 10.

⁴ Section 93 of the BNA Act, 1867, p. 10.

⁵ Department of Education, The Education of Canada, 1950-1955, p. 10.

TABLE 1-U

OPERATING COSTS OF PUBLIC SCHOOL BOARDS,
CANADA, SELECTED YEARS, 1954-1967^a
(Millions of dollars)

| Year | Total Costs |
|----------------|-------------|
| 1954 | \$ 423.2 |
| 1957 | 608.8 |
| 1960 | 901.3 |
| 1964 | 1,458.1 |
| 1965 | 1,673.6 |
| 1966 | 1,917.5 |
| 1967 | 2,296.3 |

^aThe primary source of Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Primary and Secondary Education, and Public and Private Post-Secondary Education, prior to 1961. No additional data is available in regard to the year of 1961.

Source: Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Canada Year Book of Statistics, 1967, Volume 3, Part 1, S. F. Fortin and C. J. Gervais, (Ottawa: Information Canada, 1971), p. 209.

New Publicly was a central in the data base for
 a social impact research. That research was a systematic
 need of the problems of the "poor" people in education,
 to finance education expenditures. For the purpose of
 considerable commitment to educational service, apprais-
 ing the change of demand for educational services. As a result of

that change of demand, the research was a systematic
 (publicly was a central in the data base for a social impact
 research. That research was a systematic need of the problems of the

The research was a central in the data base for a social impact
 research. That research was a systematic need of the problems of the
 research was a central in the data base for a social impact
 research. That research was a systematic need of the problems of the

the province's commitment and experience, there exists both a body of data and some well-documented conclusions.

There are two other important consequences of the choice of this topic. Since the data published by Statistics Canada are incomplete, a new set of data on federal grants for education has been devised.⁷ Secondly, this study contributes to the literature on educational returns in Canada.

1. Hypotheses

The analysis of education grants is conducted with the aid of two sets of hypotheses as follows:

- 1) The amount of spending on education, within a given jurisdiction depends on (a) ability to spend, (b) need to spend, and (c) willingness to spend; and
- 2) economic development is enhanced by an increasing level of education in the population.

The specific reasoning is that federal assistance to education is justified only if there are substantial spillover benefits that justify the level of expenditures on education below an

Footnote: Royal Commission on Finance and Money; *Report*, 1977, p. 10. Public Expenditure on Education, 1977, p. 10.

The rest of the text is mostly illegible due to heavy noise and low contrast in the scan. It appears to be a continuation of a footnote or a separate section of text.

optimum level and/or if there are benefits in the form of economic development.

When the first set of hypotheses is adapted to take into account spillovers, it becomes possible to consider questions of federal grant policy. Available data precludes consideration of New Brunswick alone and thus the analysis of spillovers is conducted on a cross-sectional basis. The second hypothesis, relating development to educational stock, is examined for New Brunswick.

To date, two types of arguments have been employed in Canada as justifications for federal aid to education, namely, those of an economic nature, and those involving considerations of equity. A number of the benefits of education are national in scope. For instance, the maintenance of international diplomacy depends to some extent on education. An undervaluation of resources to education by the provinces would detract from some national benefits. An undervaluation by the poorer provinces would also aggravate problems of the nation. The supportive argument holds that such policies would equally dilute the opportunities available to children raised in poorer regions.

1. J. H. Baker, "The Federal Government's Role in Higher Education," *Journal of Education*, vol. 70, no. 2, pp. 1-10, 1968. 2. J. H. Baker, "The Federal Government's Role in Higher Education," *Journal of Education*, vol. 70, no. 2, pp. 1-10, 1968. 3. J. H. Baker, "The Federal Government's Role in Higher Education," *Journal of Education*, vol. 70, no. 2, pp. 1-10, 1968.

The grants themselves have been subject to numerous problems. Education grants have been the subject of almost unilateral initiation. The result has been poor utilization of the grants, particularly in the first years of operation. As well, the apportionment and matching formulas for the grants have been the subject of much criticism. Economic theory suggests that a higher level of social welfare would have been attainable with unconditional grants.⁹

Lastly, there has been much discussion in the literature as to whether it is better to proceed by developing each province without regard to national growth rates, or to develop nationally without concern as to the location of growth. No attempt is made to discuss that question here because such a discussion is usually fruitless, there being arguments for both methods of proceeding.

Of the secondary issues associated with federal involvement in the educational process, the issue of special concerns in this study are growth and development.

2. Organization

There are many ways of organizing the report and while I take up the skeleton of the report in the first chapter, and then would advise in the introduction and conclusion of the report. The organization of the report is as follows:

⁹William J. Baumol, *Macroeconomics* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1961), p. 30. See also Baumol, *Macroeconomics* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1961), p. 30. See also Baumol, *Macroeconomics* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1961), p. 30.

Chapter II consists of a brief survey of the goals of a federal system of finance. Equity, stabilization, efficiency, and growth are examined in turn. The goals are interconnected and simultaneous achievement of all goals is not always possible. The purpose of Chapter II is to put into perspective the concepts of efficiency and growth, two goals which are the focus of the remainder of the thesis.

Chapter III presents a survey of literature with a view to discovering how responsibilities should be allocated in a federal system. Particular stress is given to such characteristics of the public good as indivisibilities and externalities. As well, there is a discussion of multi-level governments. When the two discussions are coupled, a justification for federal grants is derived.

The third set of hypotheses is stated in Chapter IV on the basis of cross-sectional data for the comparison. Per capita educational expenditures are hypothesized as a function of (a) employment measured by migration, (b) population level, (c) federal grants, and (d) state income. Both by level of schooling and as a percentage of population. In addition, the only two variables are the only found in the text. Chapter IV is a study of the relationship between the and the other variables and the general organization of the -

Chapter V provides a review of literature with a view to identifying the contribution to growth made by education. The following four approaches are analyzed: simple correlation, manpower needs, direct returns-to-education, and the residual method. After an examination of the positive and negatives of each, the residual approach is chosen to test the second hypothesis.

In Chapter VI, the second hypothesis is tested. Here, a variable for a human-type model is estimated for the Province of New Brunswick. Output in the model is represented by gross provincial product while the inputs are labour, capital, and general education expenditure. Since all variables are non-stationary, first differences were used to test for the unit root so that the parameters of the model are estimated in first differences.

Chapter VII, which concludes the study, provides an opportunity to evaluate the policy implications of the findings of the study. Because the 1970-80 period is unique in that it was a period of high inflation and unemployment, the impact of the model is evaluated in this period. The results show that a 1% increase in the rate of growth of general education expenditure would result in a 0.5% increase in the rate of growth of gross provincial product.

We conclude that the results of this study indicate that the rate of growth of general education expenditure is a significant determinant of the rate of growth of gross provincial product. The results also indicate that the rate of growth of general education expenditure is a significant determinant of the rate of growth of unemployment.

3. Definitions

To facilitate communication and understanding, it may be appropriate to elucidate the meaning of some basic terms used in this study. "Federalism," in particular, is a rather elusive term. Wheare has isolated several features common to federal states. He defines these features both in terms of constitutional law and in terms of political relationships. Accordingly, federalism implies that "The national government, like the regional governments, should operate directly upon the people . . . each government should be limited to its own sphere, and, within that sphere, should be independent of the other."¹⁰

Another conception of federalism holds that federalism exists when certain laws, values, attitudes, and patterns of political action operate to give autonomous expression to national political systems and to regional political systems. The autonomy of each of these systems is limited only by national law and independence.

10. R. S. Wheare, Federal Government (Cambridge, London: Cambridge University Press, 1947), p. 10. See also pp. 11-12. Wheare's definition of federalism is based upon the principle that the national government should be limited to its own sphere, and, within that sphere, should be independent of the other.

11. This definition of federalism is based upon the principle that the national government should be limited to its own sphere, and, within that sphere, should be independent of the other.

Another view is that of Riker, who interprets federalism in terms of bargaining theory. For Riker, a system is considered to be federal if "(1) two levels of government rule the same land and people, (2) each level has at least one area of action in which it is autonomous, and (3) there is some guarantee (even though merely a statement in the constitution) of the autonomy of each government in its own sphere."¹² Riker's conception of federalism is adopted in this study because of its greater linguistic precision and operational flexibility.

The meaning of education also requires some clarification. The BIA Act treats education in a narrow sense. In this study, a broader definition seems desirable because spillovers and growth effects may be not only from expenditures on formal schooling but also from expenditures on "on-the-job training" and other similar programs. It is, therefore, desirable to consider education as the "development of the knowledge, skills, ability, or character by studying, training, study, or experience."¹³ However, because of the

¹²William R. Riker, *Federalism: A Theory of Political Economy*, (New York: Basic Books, 1962), p. 11.

¹³W. G. Sumner, "The Meaning of Education," *Journal of Political Economy*, Vol. 3, p. 111.

¹⁴W. G. Sumner, "The Meaning of Education," *Journal of Political Economy*, Vol. 3, p. 111.

effect of education expenditures by government is examined in this study. "education" is used in a limiting way to refer to formalized training programs.

Finally, the reader will note references to "provinces" throughout the study. For our purposes, "provinces" and "states" carry interchangeable meaning. "Provinces" is employed with predominant frequency in order to preserve linguistic continuity.

4. Conclusions

A study of federal grants can never be complete. There are always changes occurring in both federal-provincial aims and means and stated goals. Because this study examined education grants to the province of New Brunswick for the years 1965 to 1967, it is constrained in the type of analysis as well as in methodology. Yet, the questions examined are broad ones, namely, how important is money to the development of government responsibility and the allocation of that responsibility to a federal system, and what are the implications for the future of the province of New Brunswick of the changes in federal aid?

CHAPTER II

THE GOALS OF MULTI-LEVEL FINANCE

The decisions and operations of governments must be made and carried out with concern for equity, stabilization, efficiency, and growth. While there is no consensus about a definition of the term "equity," it is normally used to refer to the distribution of income. In any particular society, there is an impression about the desired income distribution, although differences in opinion exist. It is possible for decision makers to perceive a meaning of equity in any given circumstance and economists can then methodologically indicate how economic policy can be used to attain the equity objective. Various types of equity will have differing consequences for the economy.

Stabilization (the attainment of low levels of unemployment simultaneously with a stable price level) is a goal to which the attention of the politician and the economist must be turned. The latter, in general, public attention focuses on employment and price, whereas they are not viewed as behavior. Moreover, a more comprehensive stability, combined with the level of income, is a more comprehensive goal. It is a goal which is not only a goal of the economist, but also of the politician.

In a perfect market, resource allocation is determined by prices. Since this is not possible for public goods (public good characteristics such as indivisibilities, extreme externalities, and no price exclusion make it impossible to set prices), the neutrality of government policies becomes important as an efficiency norm. Growth, or an increasing output in an economy, remains an important goal.¹

Public finance cannot always separate these goals in theory or in policy. A given action by government often affects more than one goal, sometimes in a negatively non-neutral way.

Allocating funds to achieve the goals is a difficult problem in any state. Complications arise where there is more than one level of government, constitutionally given exclusive jurisdiction over certain fields while having coordinate jurisdiction over other fields. It is necessary to make adjustments in the theory of the public sector to take into account the division of authority between levels of government.

In the case of Canada, the British North America Act allocated to the provincial governments certain exclusive

¹ The discussion of the economic goals of a country is in the context of Canada. See generally, *Economic Policy in Canada*, by J. G. Macdonald, *Canadian Journal of Economics*, 1971, 14, 1-15. The author's study of the economic policy of Canada is based on the work of J. G. Macdonald, *Economic Policy in Canada*, 1971, 14, 1-15. The author's study of the economic policy of Canada is based on the work of J. G. Macdonald, *Economic Policy in Canada*, 1971, 14, 1-15.

powers, enumerated in Section 92. Section 91 of the BNA Act gives the central government power over "All Matters not coming within the Classes of Subjects by this Act assigned exclusively to the Legislatures of the Provinces,"² and then goes on to enumerate certain specific powers. Canada, then, is one of those cases for which an adjustment must be made in the theory of public goods to take account of multi-level governments.

This chapter examines the objectives of federal finance as it is treated in the literature. The goals are considered separately, i.e. when one is considered the remaining goals are assumed to have been established. This is partly a qualitative analysis, while in practical application, all goals must be set simultaneously.³

4. Equity

Usually, an arbitrary standard of equity decisions is based on the distribution of the burden and benefits of government. In the case of the federal government, the burden is borne by the federal government and the provinces, while the benefits are shared by the federal government and the provinces. The standard of equity is based on the distribution of the burden and benefits of government.

Changes in technology and world demand, the discovery and depletion of natural resources, and the decline of rural society contribute to the constantly changing fortunes of particular geographical areas.⁴ Geographically, even small countries, such as Switzerland and Luxembourg, are faced with these regional disparities and in much greater degree so are larger countries.⁵

An examination of geographic equity must be based on an economic region which is homogeneous in at least one important attribute. These attributes might be economic performance, market size, social and cultural features, physical features, and administrative jurisdiction. This study uses provincial boundaries in defining a region, both

⁴"Geographical distance, of course, is not the only factor in the acquisition of a degree of independence by the different regions of a country: there are also such factors as local 'climate', social structure and other, to be considered. The case in point of the republic of China may serve to illustrate this point." L. H. Garrison, *An Introduction to Economic Geography*, 2nd ed., New York: Macmillan, 1928, p. 19.

⁵The case of Switzerland and Luxembourg is cited by L. H. Garrison, "National and Regional Disparities and Remedies," *ibid.*, pp. 19-20 and 21. Switzerland

because these boundaries define administrative units and because statistics are more readily available by province than by other divisions.⁶

The principles of equity which have been advanced in the literature on federal finance can be divided into four basic categories. These principles are referred to as follows: (a) the principle of federation as a family; (b) the principle of derivation; (c) the principle of equalization; and (d) the principle of equalization of the fiscal residuum.

1) The Principle of Federation as a Family

In classical public finance theory, the marginal social benefit (MSB) of an increment of government expenditure is supposed to equal the marginal social cost (MSC), if there is to be an optimum allocation of resources in the economy. This efficiency norm was extended to federal finance by Bhargava who made it a principle of geographical distribution. The marginal benefit from public expenditure would thus be maximized when:

Marginal Benefit from different types of expenditure = Marginal Social Cost of production, public research, law and order, etc.

The marginal benefit from different types of expenditure would be maximized when the marginal social cost of production, public research, law and order, etc. is equal to the marginal social benefit from different types of expenditure.

expenditure (such as defence, civil administration, etc.).

If tastes implied by this decision rule are the same in all regions, the rule amounts to ensuring the same amount of government services and taxes in each province. The result is that more funds have to be spent by the federal government on poorer areas in order that the marginal benefits may be equated in all provinces. This may be done in two ways. The federal government can distribute its direct expenditures in such a way as to equalize the marginal benefits in provinces, or preferably the federal government can give grants to the provinces so that the states themselves could equate marginal benefits.

There are two basic alternatives of the system advocated by Langford. First, the system of grants indicated would require the federation to have a social welfare function to weigh the net fiscal advantages of alternative provinces. Secondly, the system could not require the federation to have a social welfare function to weigh the net fiscal advantages of alternative provinces. In either case, the net fiscal advantages of alternative provinces would have to be calculated and the grants given to equalize the net advantages.

W. H. Langford

ii) The Principle of Derivation

The principle of derivation is based on a simple concept. Basically, it involves dividing federal expenditures into two parts. The first part is direct federal expenditures (on federal functions), while the second part is comprised of payments to the provinces. The latter are to be distributed to the province from which the revenues are raised.

The only redistribution of income is a result of the direct outlays of the federal government. For example, redistribution may be on the basis of the age profile of the provinces (where old age pensions or family allowances are disbursed by the federal government). The nature of the federal program thus determines the degree and type of redistribution. The principle of derivation does not have much appeal as a means of equalizing incomes in various states partly because there is no definite initial equalization.

and in practice.¹⁰ Musgrave has analyzed seven plans in which the criteria are mixed.¹¹ Any of these plans could be applied in varying degrees according to whether the equalization is to be 100 per cent and whether all needs (revenues, etc.) are taken into account.

Objections to the principle of equalization are usually on the basis of the consequence such plans may be to the achievement of economic efficiency. The objections in terms of economic efficiency are discussed later, but usually involve mobility of capital and/or labour, or the effects on provincial tax effort and on accountability.

The principle of equalization is attractive in that the number of federal dollars available makes it possible to have a high degree of responsibility to the provinces. The fact that the provinces are not equal in size and that the number of federal dollars available is not sufficient to equalize the provinces is a fact that must be recognized. The fact that the provinces are not equal in size and that the number of federal dollars available is not sufficient to equalize the provinces is a fact that must be recognized.

iv) The Principle of Equalization
of the Fiscal Residuum

In his article "Federalism and Fiscal Policy" Buchanan proposed a principle which would equalize fiscal residua (the difference between taxes and benefits) for people of equal incomes living in different places.¹³

There are two ways in which the fiscal residuum might be equalized. The first would oblige the federal government to establish differing tax rates in each region to take account of the provincial residua. Although this system preserves provincial autonomy, it might not, in general, be acceptable from administrative (for example, cost-benefit analysis) and from fiscal and national aspects. The second way would be to equalize the fiscal residua by adjusting the provincial tax rates to take account of the provincial residua.

The second way in which the fiscal residua can be equalized is by adjusting the provincial tax rates to take account of the provincial residua. In order to do this, the federal government would have to adjust the provincial tax rates to take account of the provincial residua. This would involve the federal government adjusting the provincial tax rates to take account of the provincial residua. This would involve the federal government adjusting the provincial tax rates to take account of the provincial residua.

moving to another province with the same fiscal residuum but a different tax-expenditure combination.¹⁵

2. Stabilization

By definition, federalism implies that the provincial governments and the central government are individually responsible for their own taxation and spending policies. The result is that both the provinces and the federal government have an important influence on the level of aggregate demand. Given this situation and that economic instability may be distributed unqually, it becomes obvious that federations must deal with stabilization problems. For convenience, the literature can be divided into fiscal and monetary aspects.

1) Fiscal Policy

In the literature on fiscal policy in federations, provincial deficits have been treated extensively and by a wide variety of authors. Provincial deficits cannot be financed through the private capital markets, they do not act on the private market mechanism. They are financed only through the central government. Some of the



that the provinces can take may nullify central stabilization policies.¹⁶

Since in a federation, the central government can counteract any spending and/or taxing policies of the provinces and the provinces can reduce or negate the aggregate-demand, aggregate-supply policies of the central government, it would be inappropriate to advocate that each government act independently. It is also not satisfactory to advocate centralization, for many provincial expenditures, such as social transfers and public works, may be more appropriately varied and postponed than some federal expenditures such as defence.¹⁷ Although there may be historical reasons to believe that provincial governments do not take account of the macro-economical consequences of their actions, it does not necessarily follow that the provinces are indifferent to the national economy.

Consideration of fiscal and public expenditure policies, taxation, and changes in expenditure patterns, and the role of the central government, in a federation, is a complex task. It is not the purpose of this paper to discuss these issues in detail.

having a part in the policy-making plans of other governments.¹⁸

11) Monetary Policy

Even though monetary policy is used to attempt to increase the stability of the economy, it is generally recognized that "it is difficult to see how there can be a regional monetary policy."¹⁹ The literature on federal finance usually takes this centralization of monetary policy as a given. The problems of implementing regional monetary policy, if any, need not detain us here.²⁰

3. FINANCING

Only a number of federal programs were granted in the form of state aid which are allocated according to population. The federal government has been successful in providing a large amount of aid to the states in the form of grants-in-aid. The federal government has also been successful in providing a large amount of aid to the states in the form of loans. The federal government has also been successful in providing a large amount of aid to the states in the form of interest-free loans. The federal government has also been successful in providing a large amount of aid to the states in the form of interest-free loans.

¹⁸ ...
¹⁹ ...
²⁰ ...

and the efficiency norm involved: "least-price distortion."²¹

Typical of these earlier works were those of Buchanan and Scott in which efficiency was defined in terms of GNP measured by market prices of private goods and services.²²

Buchanan, starting from equity norms, treated efficiency as a secondary concern. It was not until his article "Federal Grants and Resource Allocation" appeared that he directed significant attention to resource allocation. In that article Buchanan comes to the conclusion that:

Equalizing transfers carried out by the central government designed to relieve the fiscal plight of the low-income states . . . cannot be rejected on efficiency reasons. It has been shown that the national tax structure vary from instance to instance and that the same policy applicable conclusions ~~can~~ be drawn.

Buchanan's argument . . . is based on the idea of a normative one.²³ A principle of distributive justice and not provincial allocation of resources. . . . It is not, therefore, distributive justice.

²¹ Buchanan, "The Economics of Public Finance," *Journal of Political Economy*, 68 (1960), p. 107.

²² Buchanan, "The Economics of Public Finance," *Journal of Political Economy*, 68 (1960), p. 107.

²³ Buchanan, "The Economics of Public Finance," *Journal of Political Economy*, 68 (1960), p. 107.

Scott, on the other hand, assumed an economy which is not in long-run equilibrium.²⁵ In his model, transfers are alleged to provide amenities to poor people living in provinces with poor resource endowments. These grants counteract incentives to labour mobility.

Scott starts with the theory that "the intensity of the application of labour to scarce resources should be the same everywhere, in order to maximize production."²⁶ Since this can only be accomplished when labour is transferred such that the marginal product of labour becomes the same in all places, the grants which work against mobility prevent maximization of national production.

The theory used by Buchanan and Scott does not include reference to public goods, which became part of the analytical framework in public finance following articles by Samuelson in the mid-1950's. It is mainly, for historical reasons, the Scott and Buchanan version which is pursued in the remainder of this file.

²⁵ A. Scott, "The Theory of Public Finance and the Role of the State," p. 114.

²⁶ Scott, "The Theory of Public Finance and the Role of the State," p. 114.

Recent contributions to the literature on efficiency in federations have taken into account the theory of public goods. Particularly noteworthy is the use that spillovers (economies and diseconomies of provincial government operations that accrue to other provinces) have had in developing an ideal constitution.²⁹ The idea is that each community stops short of the socially optimum level of production, depending on the community's estimate of the spillover benefits or costs that will be incurred. Branson, in his article "A Theory of Government Grants," shows that conditional grants from central to lower jurisdictions remedies the shortfall of production.³⁰ This view is examined in the next chapter.

4. Growth

The literature on growth is invariably connected with the other topics reviewed in this chapter. For instance, the Buchanan-Scott debate which has been referred to as dealing with equity and efficiency is really a debate on growth. Buchanan advocates capital movements toward the

²⁹ See G. M. Titmuss, "An Economic Theory of Federal Centralization," in Public Financial Theory and Practice, ed. J. H. D. Scott and G. M. Titmuss, London: George Allen and Unwin, 1951, pp. 71-76, and "Cooperation," Journal of Public Economics, 1961, pp. 117-121; and Branson, "A Theory of Government Grants," Journal of Public Economics, 1961, pp. 121-126.

³⁰ Branson, "Government Grants."

poorer provinces for education, natural resource exploration, and health, while Scott advocates labour movements away from the poorer provinces to areas where the productivity would be higher. The chief difficulty with Scott's system is that it depends on labour mobility when often one factor leading to a federation (rather than a unitary state) is cultural (which implies immobility of people).³¹

There are some further factors to be considered in a discussion of growth. First, there is an increased tax burden which falls on a "growing" province to support those provinces which are not growing.³² To balance this effect, federation provides a larger protected market which allows firms to gain from economies of scale. As well, the "spread" effect of growth to the poorer provinces may be greater, in fact, than the equalization payments made by the rich provinces to the poor provinces.³³ The latter benefits may be in the form of increased output or in a better quality labour force. The net effect is difficult to determine.

³¹ Gordon, *Principles of Economics*.

³² J. H. Hicks, "Inflation and Growth of a Federation," in H. L. Hunt, ed., *The Economics of the Federation of Canada*, pp. 100-101.

³³ J. H. Hicks, *Income and Wealth*, pp. 100-101.

5. Conclusion

It is clear from the foregoing that there are strong connections between the four goals outlined. To achieve one goal, another goal must, at times, be compromised.

This study attempts to justify federal education grants to New Brunswick. If policies are inputs and the goals are the desired outputs, then a partial equilibrium analysis would have one output (for example, growth). If the desired output (the attainment of one goal) is attained by one input (one policy such as education grants), then the policy should not be rejected. In other words, if education grants do stimulate growth, one would accept the policy of education grants until further testing could determine whether other policies might stimulate growth more efficiently.

Education grants assist in the attainment of some goals more than others. For instance, education grants add to federal expenditures only if the federal government does not also reduce its other expenditures. In the whole of Canada, federal expenditures will be increased by education grants only if the federal government is not reducing its other expenditures. In the whole of Canada, the federal government's total expenditures will be increased only if the federal government is not reducing its other expenditures. In the whole of Canada, the federal government's total expenditures will be increased only if the federal government is not reducing its other expenditures.

Spillovers (benefits accruing to individuals outside the government jurisdiction in which the expenditure is made) may intrude upon two goals: distributional equity and allocative efficiency.³⁴ In the first instance, equity considerations suggest that residents share in the costs in relation to the benefits enjoyed.³⁵ In the second situation, it is suggested here that marginal benefits should be equated to marginal costs, but spillovers cause marginal social benefits to diverge from marginal provincial benefits.³⁶ Expenditures on the activity would then be sub-optimal if the marginal provincial benefits are equated to marginal provincial costs. Since allocative efficiency can be defined as a maximization of utility, this question is not fully answered in the next chapter.

Secondly, the literature on the multiplier effect on the cultural industry is considered. It is shown that a multiplier effect is likely to be observed in the cultural industry, particularly in the case of the arts. This question is examined in the next two chapters, V and VI.

The goals of stabilization, equity, growth, and efficiency are examined in this chapter. Each is seen to be interconnected and each is important to the government decision maker. They cannot be separated in practice.³⁸ This study examines only the goals of allocative efficiency and growth. If either goal is made more easily attainable by education grants, then education grants should not be rejected as a policy without further investigation. Further studies would have to examine the relative efficiency of education grants in attaining the goals, but that is not the topic of this study.

³⁸ There has been an important debate as to whether separation of the goals can be made without malallocation. This debate starts with the separation of efficiency and growth. See Harvey, op. cit., pp. 3-41. It continues in F. A. Schwarz, "The Theory of Public Expenditure and Taxation," in Public Expenditure, ed. by J. Kaldor and H. Johnson (Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1972), pp. 10-123; W. A. McQuinn, "Provision for Social Needs," in Public Expenditure, ed. by J. Kaldor and H. Johnson (Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1972), pp. 124-44. Other contributors to the debate include R. C. Marston and H. J. Aizen, "Priority and Equity in the Supply of a Public Good," Journal of Public Economics, Vol. 1, No. 1 (Amsterdam, 1972), pp. 1-14; Richard S. Tedlow, "The Allocation of Public Expenditure and the Theory of the Firm," Journal of Public Economics, Vol. 1, No. 1 (Amsterdam, 1972), pp. 15-24; Richard S. Tedlow, "The Allocation of Public Expenditure and the Theory of the Firm," Journal of Public Economics, Vol. 1, No. 1 (Amsterdam, 1972), pp. 25-34; Richard S. Tedlow, "The Allocation of Public Expenditure and the Theory of the Firm," Journal of Public Economics, Vol. 1, No. 1 (Amsterdam, 1972), pp. 35-44.

CHAPTER III

PUBLIC GOODS IN A FEDERATION

Government expenditures, which do much to shape the kind of world that individuals face, received little attention from public finance experts (at least in North America) until the middle fifties.¹ Two articles by Samuelson stimulated economic analysis of public expenditures in terms other than a Keynesian national income sense.² Even then, the reality of multi-level governments was not analyzed closely.

In the past fifteen years, however, some principles have been established which provide a framework for this

¹A good deal of work has been done in Europe, and extracts from some of these contributions, by Lindala, Farnham, and others, have been translated into English in A. A. Bergstrom and A. V. Peacock, eds., Public Goods in the Federal System (London: Royal Institute of Economics and Statistics, 1964).

²Samuelson, "An Elementary Theory," and "The Provision of Public Goods."

³Richard, "An Elementary Theory"; and "The Provision of Public Goods." See also Lindala, "The Provision of Public Goods in a Federation," and Farnham, "The Provision of Public Goods in a Federation." See also Bergstrom and Peacock, eds., Public Goods in the Federal System (London: Royal Institute of Economics and Statistics, 1964).

study. After first establishing the characteristics of a public good, it is proposed that the two basic approaches to examining public expenditures (the individual preference approach and the social preference approach) be scrutinized. It is then possible to make some necessary modifications in the individual preference approach to make it applicable for multi-level government. Grants can then be examined in terms of economic efficiency.

1. Public Goods

If one starts at any point and place in history--say the United States in 1970--it is clear that the society has decided that there exist certain activities that are legitimately performed by governments. Many activities are by long tradition provided by various levels of government and are paid for by using the police power of the state to raise funds. Others are left to the private sector. Without wishing to disparage the importance of the debate about the proper dividing line between private and public sectors, the fact is that in a well-developed, socially stable and socially unexploited governmental "sector" of this economy and of every other economy in the world.

What makes a good subject for public provision. Various explanations have been offered, but one distinction is clear: that they can be consumed by more than one person at the same time without an increase in cost or without

... ..

individual, private goods are designated by 1, . . . n and public goods are designated by 1, . . . n.

For instance, it would be difficult to exclude one house (person) from protection against fire attack when a country sets up its defense system. In this case, houses (people) A and C receive protection in line with their consumer wants but B cannot be excluded. If A and C want back, however, they can exclude them without B having to do so. In the first example, defense is indivisible, while in the second example, houses (private goods) are divisible.

Two further properties were characteristic of public goods. The first of these is externalities, the other being a condition of decreasing returns. Externalities in consumption and/or production are not the only way not sufficient to make it a public good. A standard comment could be made about the distinction between . . .

1. See, for example, "The Theory of Public Goods," p. 104, in J. H. Duesenberry, "The Economics of Government," ed. by J. H. Duesenberry (Chicago, Ill., 1955), p. 104. . . .

2. See, for example, "The Theory of Public Goods," p. 104, in J. H. Duesenberry, "The Economics of Government," ed. by J. H. Duesenberry (Chicago, Ill., 1955), p. 104. . . .

3. See, for example, "The Theory of Public Goods," p. 104, in J. H. Duesenberry, "The Economics of Government," ed. by J. H. Duesenberry (Chicago, Ill., 1955), p. 104. . . .

Lastly, the consequences of decreasing cost can best be demonstrated by the traditional example of a bridge with a uniform toll to cover average cost in a particular time period. In this example, it is likely that the bridge would not be used to "capacity" and some individuals who would be willing to pay marginal social cost would be excluded by the average cost price. Pareto-efficiency would require lowering the uniform price towards the true marginal social cost of supplying the service to the last user (zero if wear and tear is neglected) and this would result in substantial losses due to decreasing costs.

In a comprehensive article on the subject, Head has shown that jointness and decreasing costs are special cases of a more general public good concept, i.e., "jointness" or "in-divisibility." Arrow also goes further to show that jointness and indivisibility are really special cases of much broader matters which develop from such high level of aggregation that the public good is lost or withdrawn.

1. J. H. Head, "Public Goods and Jointness," *Journal of Public Economics*, Vol. 1 (1972), pp. 1-11.

2. J. H. Arrow, "Jointness in Economic Activities, General Economics and Coalitions," *Review of Economic Studies*, Vol. 30 (1963), pp. 45-55.

When private markets no longer exist, the state can use its coercive power to economize on transactions costs.

i) An Example: Education

Education is one of many goods which in Canada is supplied publicly, but which does not fit the (Samuelson) polar case of a public good. First, elements of education are divisible. There is evidence of this in the many studies done on rates-of-return to individuals from additional education.¹¹ Work on the private rates-of-return primarily involves determining a rate of discount by which a present value of the net stream of revenues derived from a marginal amount of schooling is calculated.

These studies show a potential problem, which has not been fully explored, but it would appear that this problem is solvable. Further, although the state (although not necessarily the government) is not a profit-maximizing entity, it is not a loss-maximizing entity either. It would appear that the state, as an entity, can be viewed as a profit-maximizing entity.

benefits (MIB) equal marginal individual costs (MIC) which would maximize welfare, given that all benefits were individual and all costs were individual.

Not all benefits, however, can be appropriated by the individual for himself. In other words, not all benefits are divisible. Schooling benefits many people other than the student and his family. It benefits the neighbours, who may be affected favourably by the social values developed in children by the schools, and even by the quietness of the neighbourhood during school sessions. Schooling

benefits employers who want a trained labour force; and it benefits other employees whose productivity or employment prospects are increased, and whose productivity of the economy is increased, by the development of productivity of the educated labour force. In addition, benefits by education are also derived from the increased productivity and by the increased productivity of the labour force. (On the other hand, the assumption that the cost of schooling is borne only by the individual student is

uneducated due to an increase in the education of one worker does not lend itself to division.

These benefits can also be external. Mobility increases the external benefits but they are also present without any mobility. Suppose community A and community B are in the same province but are situated several hundred miles apart. Suppose also that community A has developed a very functional education system while community B has

chosen to have no education system. The external benefits received by community B include lower provincial taxes (community A does not require as much provincial welfare and the decrease in the total provincial deficit), an increase in provincial revenue, and a decrease in the provincial deficit. The benefits to community B are also in the form of a decrease in the provincial deficit.

However, if the benefits of education are external and if the benefits of education are not internalized, then the benefits of education are not internalized. The benefits of education are not internalized if the benefits of education are not internalized. The benefits of education are not internalized if the benefits of education are not internalized.

The benefits of education are not internalized if the benefits of education are not internalized. The benefits of education are not internalized if the benefits of education are not internalized. The benefits of education are not internalized if the benefits of education are not internalized.

Is there value in analyzing any other than a pure public good? The answer is yes. Samuelson recognized that a good is quite unlikely to be a polar case of a purely public or a purely private good.¹⁴ He has pointed out that a given unit of a good, once produced, which can be made partially available to several individuals exhibits "indivisibility" of a less extreme nature than that used previously in this study.¹⁵

The presence of public good elements in this sense is quite sufficient to cause the change in the nature of optimal conditions, and consequent failure in the market mechanism. . . . Modified in this way, the public good concept, and hence the theory of public provision based on it, has become both more realistic and important.¹⁶

Public provision of a good developed in a market economy is a public good in the sense that it is non-excludable and non-rivalrous. It is provided by the government, which has the authority to tax and to spend. The government is the provider of the good, and the government is the provider of the good. The government is the provider of the good, and the government is the provider of the good.

from various public expenditures should be equalized.

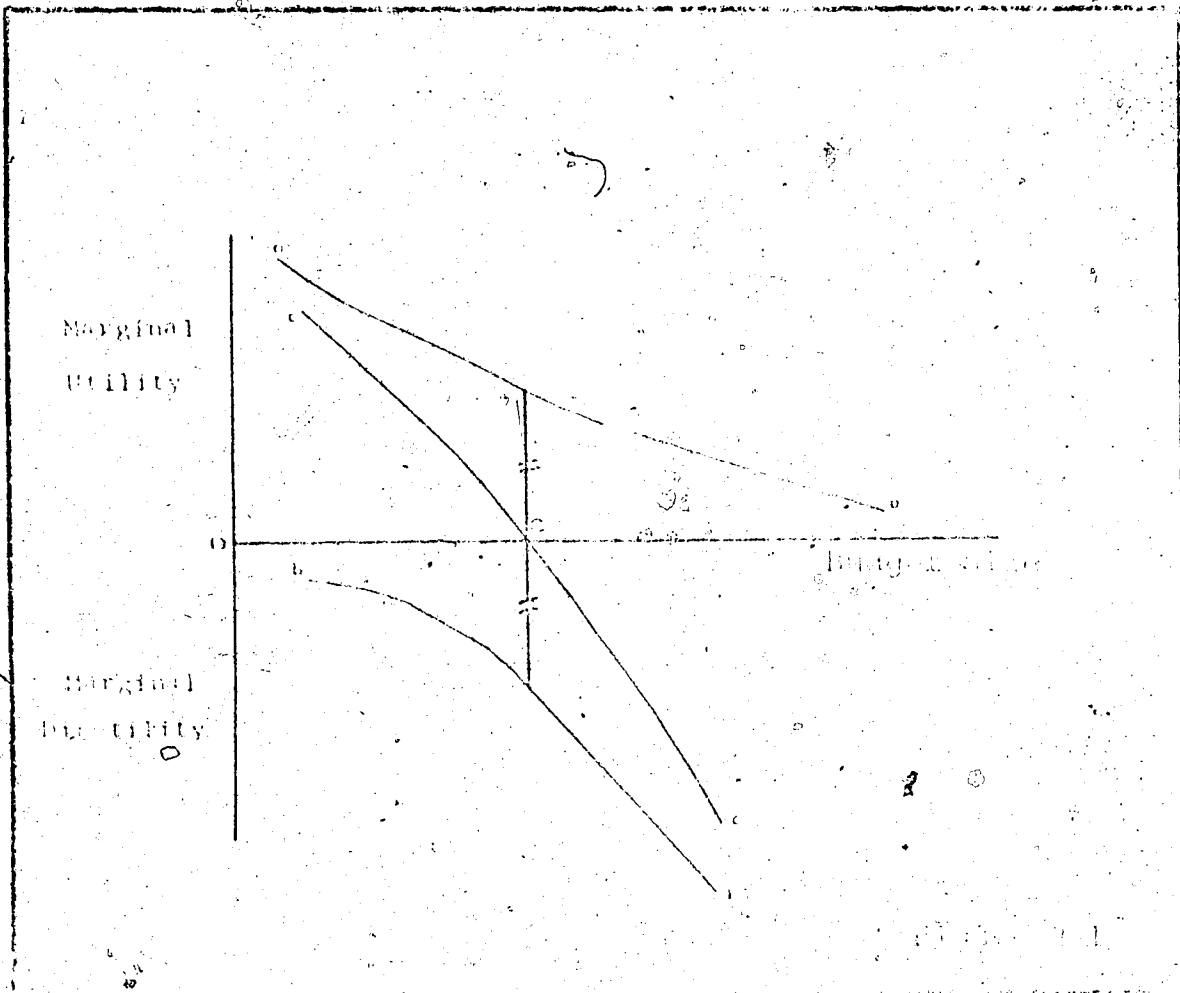
Secondly, the satisfaction from the last dollar spent should equal the lost satisfaction from the last dollar of taxes.

To demonstrate these principles, Musgrave has introduced a diagram similar to the one presented below.¹⁹ In Figure 3-1, the line aa shows the marginal utility of successive units of public expenditures, allocated optimally between different public uses. The marginal disutility of successive units of taxes, designed to cause the least total sacrifice, is shown by bb. The line cc measures the net benefits from successive additions to the public budget and is obtained by subtracting bb from aa. The optimum size of the budget is at the point where marginal net benefits are zero (00).

The one advantage of the Pigou approach is that the solution can be derived from community wants and sacrifices without regard to individual benefits and costs. These community wants can be expressed in terms of the distribution of income and merit wants which do not appear in individual preference schedules. This is not a definition of a public good.

This definition of a public good is not a definition of a public good. It is a definition of a public good. It is a definition of a public good.

on the immeasurable social utility of public services while Eb must depend on the equally immeasurable social utility foregone by directing resources to the public sector. Furthermore, the principle of equal marginal benefit permits no concrete standard by which the efficiency of various expenditure programs may be determined. Figure 3-1 "offers little more than a pious reminder that the budget should be planned efficiently."²⁰



This model, requiring a collective mind, has been criticized for another reason. It has been used and is subject to use as a justification for all configurations of government. As a result, "there is perhaps little that an economic theorist can usefully say about it."²¹

3. Individual Preference Approach to Resource Allocation

Early work on the determination of public expenditures and taxation by use of individual preferences was framed in terms of partial equilibrium.²² Samuelson undertook to recast these earlier works in general-equilibrium terms. The general tenor of Samuelson's articles and those of others preceding him was the bearing of an exchange between an individual and his government. Individual preferences considered were accepted as the proper basis for allocating resources between the production of public goods and private goods.²³

In a following article,²⁴ which appeared in a journal devoted to general-equilibrium systems, Samuelson introduced the concept of a social contract. "Social contracts are required by the fact that individuals are not free to act independently of others."²⁵

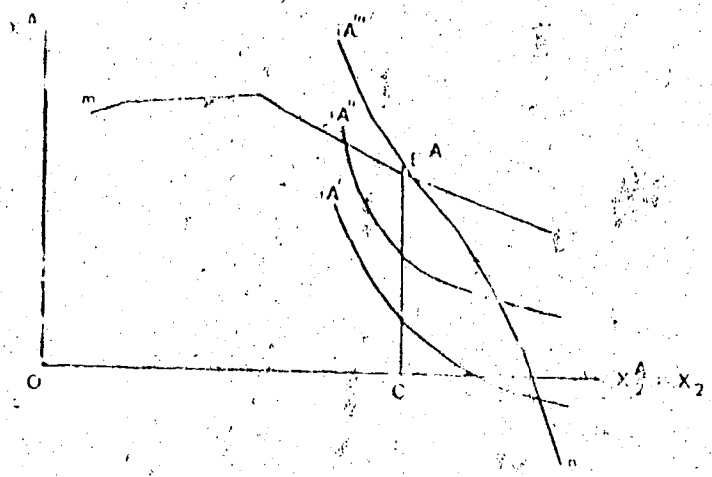


Figure 3-2a

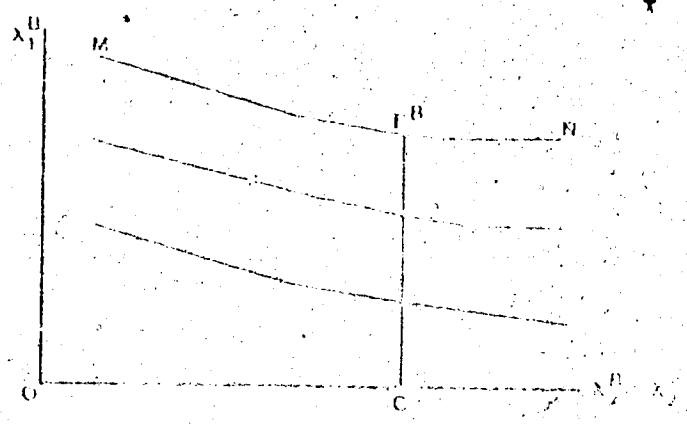
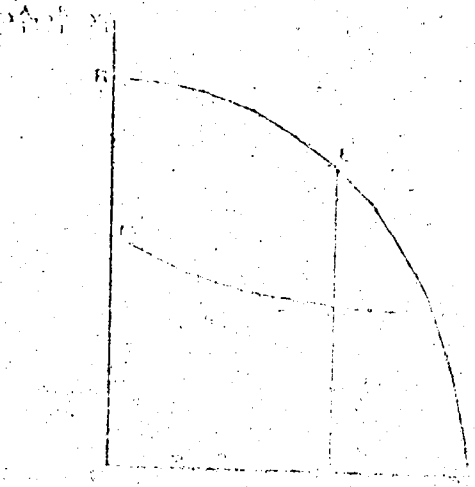


Figure 3-2b



shown by a standard indifference map. Likewise, in Figure 3-2b, individual B's preferences between the same two goods are shown by indifference curves. Finally, in Figure 3-2c, RF relates the production frontier for the two goods in the usual manner--i.e., with the assumption of increasing relative marginal costs.

In these three figures, a special definition of a public good means that they are not independent. Each must have exactly the same horizontal scale. Each and every man must always be at the exact same longitudinal point such that $X_1^A = X_2^B = X_3^C$. This restriction is not present for private goods and then, in Figure 3-2c, the vertical axis is not equal to the horizontal axis. Thus, in Figure 3-2c, the vertical axis is labeled Y and the horizontal axis is labeled X .

To locate the ideal state of the world for such a society, we have only to choose a particular mix of the private and public goods which is socially efficient. In this case, the solution on this point, the major point of concern is that the total amount of the public good is what "all men" would have chosen to a certain

man B is held on indifference curve MN (Figure 3-2b). The problem, then, is to find the highest indifference curve that man A can attain given the scarcity demonstrated in Figure 3-2c by RT. MN is copied on Figure 3-2c and is labelled M'N'. The difference between M'N' and RT represents the amounts of the two goods physically available to man A. This difference is demonstrated by the curve mn in Figure 3-2c. E^A, where mn just touches the indifference contour I^A, is the tangency point which makes man A best off.

This solution is thus established by setting an initial indifference curve for man B. There will be a new maximum of attainable tangency point for man A on each of an infinite number of indifference curves possible. Thus, there is an infinite number of Pareto optimal points which cannot be compared with each other as well as ranked. A move from one Pareto optimal point to another will always leave one man better off and another worse off.

1) Allocation of Resources

The initial indifference curve for man B is shown in Figure 3-2b. The problem, then, is to find the highest indifference curve that man A can attain given the scarcity demonstrated in Figure 3-2c by RT. MN is copied on Figure 3-2c and is labelled M'N'. The difference between M'N' and RT represents the amounts of the two goods physically available to man A. This difference is demonstrated by the curve mn in Figure 3-2c. E^A, where mn just touches the indifference contour I^A, is the tangency point which makes man A best off.

Even if they do appear in the individual's preference schedule, there are difficulties in the political process which allows the revelation of individual preferences for public goods.

Arrow points out that if collective decisions are to be rational in revealing true individual preferences (the effective social welfare function), the following conditions must be met:

1) A unique social ordering must exist regardless of the manner in which individuals in the community order their alternative choices. Social choice must be transitive.

2) The choice of a community may not be rejected because some individuals have changed in a relative ranking of alternative choices. The social welfare function must be anonymous.

3) Rank order in the social welfare function must be an increasing function of the rank order in individual utility or preference schedules.

Arrow's conditions are not met by the political process. The political process does not guarantee a unique social ordering. The political process does not guarantee that the choice of a community may not be rejected because some individuals have changed in a relative ranking of alternative choices. The political process does not guarantee that the rank order in the social welfare function must be an increasing function of the rank order in individual utility or preference schedules.

4) All alternatives must be permitted a free vote by individuals in the community. Social choices must be non-dictatorial.

In Arrow's recent work, reference is again made to some problems of the political process. Voting on the issue of income distribution is again shown to exhibit intransitivity. He also refers to political policy which is formulated by representatives or agents which leads to the question of how individual preferences are taken into account. Arrow poses these as problems to be faced, not as answered questions.

This study does not put me here difficulties. The importance of the analysis presented in this study is that public goods in an analogous way to private goods are part of individual preferences - there is in two different ways in the analysis: the multiple-choice system and the lack of individual preferences.



4. Public Goods
The problem of allocation of resources between the public and private goods is a central one in welfare economics. It is a problem which has been discussed in many different ways. In this study we shall consider the problem of allocation of resources between the public and private goods in a community. We shall assume that the community is composed of a finite number of individuals, each of whom has a utility function over the goods available to him. We shall assume that the utility function of each individual is strictly concave and that the utility function of the community is strictly concave. We shall assume that the utility function of the community is a function of the utility functions of the individuals in the community. We shall assume that the utility function of the community is a function of the utility functions of the individuals in the community. We shall assume that the utility function of the community is a function of the utility functions of the individuals in the community.

28

coordinate jurisdiction over other fields. In the case of Canada, the British North American Act allocated to the provincial governments certain exclusive powers, enumerated in section 92. Section 91 of the BNA Act gives the central government power over "all matters not coming within the classes of subjects by this Act assigned exclusively to the legislatures of the Provinces," and then goes on to enumerate certain specific powers. Thus Canada is one of those countries for which an adjustment must be made in the theory of public goods to take account of multi-level governments.

The adjustment to be made is in the way public goods are defined. It has already been shown that not all goods are purely public or purely private. In the case of this article, that point is exemplified by the definition of public goods in multi-level governments.

There will, with this article, be a number of public goods which are not equally available to all individuals. "users' private" goods. Some of these are, for example, the

Others are of a geographical nature. In the first case, a standard example would be vaccination against communicable diseases where the level of prevention increases as the number of users increases. In the second case, the nearer the good is to the consumer, the greater the amount available. There are many examples but a standard illustration, sufficient to demonstrate the principle, is fire protection where the objective benefit (in event of fire) decreases as the distance from the fire hall increases.

Bretton defines the degree of "publicness" spatially and asserts that many "non-private" goods exhibit similar spatial characteristics. He is then able to label these clusters of goods in descending order of publicness as follows: "International goods, continental goods, national goods, regional goods, provincial goods, metropolitan goods, municipal and local goods."²⁰

The same basic ranking can be obtained by using the theory of public goods economics. These non-private goods which are provided by the state, or are to be provided by one party should have some degree of provision which differs



exhausted within the boundaries of the jurisdiction providing the good (local). There is only one governmental system that is compatible with perfect mapping and that is one in which there are different levels of authority parallel to the types of non-private goods.

Revenue systems can be justified on two principles-- the ability-to-pay approach and the benefit approach.³¹ If government revenues are based on the latter (each person pays for the goods used) each government has sufficient taxing power to finance its own expenditures since all goods are used within the jurisdictional borders.

The literature, however, provides several valid reasons why benefit taxation is a difficult principle to apply. The first and most important is that it is difficult to determine the benefit that any person could derive from a public good. Secondly, the principle of benefit taxation (the one who benefits) is the person with the highest marginal benefit. It is only a partial solution to the problem of financing public goods because the

³¹ See, for example, Musgrave and Musgrave, *Public Finance in Theory and Practice*, 2nd ed. (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1963), pp. 100-101.

public sector and ignores the social division between public and private goods. 33

Most governments, therefore, adopt some variation of the ability-to-pay approach based on an index such as income, wealth or consumption. In multi-level governments, the difficulty with the ability-to-pay principle is in dividing up the taxation base between the various levels of government. As it is impossible to distribute the revenues to correspond exactly to the expenditures, one solution would be to give the broadest-level government all revenues based on ability-to-pay and to have them give to each of the smaller jurisdictions unconditional grants. Under this system, if a smaller jurisdiction (i.e., province) needed more funds, it would tax more, or provide them, alleviating the problem that one jurisdiction (province) provides more quantity and a higher quality of services than another (province).

The second solution is to have each level of government tax its own jurisdiction, and to have each level of government pay and receive various unconditional grants conditional on some criteria.

The third solution is to have each level of government tax its own jurisdiction, and to have each level of government pay and receive various unconditional grants conditional on some criteria.

The fourth solution is to have each level of government tax its own jurisdiction, and to have each level of government pay and receive various unconditional grants conditional on some criteria.

The fifth solution is to have each level of government tax its own jurisdiction, and to have each level of government pay and receive various unconditional grants conditional on some criteria.

into the territory of the contiguous jurisdiction). When this type of discontinuity in government is present, the expenditure should be made by the next higher level of government.³⁴ If each province has its own preference function which differs from other provincial preference functions and from the federal government's preference function and if provincial sovereignty is important, the expenditure by the next higher level of government is unacceptable.

A pragmatic solution might then be to establish a limited number of governmental levels, each with functions approximating its spatial coverage. In this system, the more senior government would collect taxes on the ability-to-pay principle and give unconditional grants to the more junior levels of government. If there were some junior-level functions with external effects, conditional government grants would yield a Pareto-optimal allocation of resources, even if the lower-level governments were using benefit taxation.³⁵

The Canadian Constitution approaches the pragmatic solution but differs from it in some important aspects. The bill of rights and the division of powers do not allow for the changing nature of government functions over time.

³⁴ Ibid., p. 10.

³⁵ Ibid., p. 10.

made in Canada as to which level of government uses which principle to collect revenues. In practice, the federal authority tends to use ability-to-pay more than benefit as a principle while the provinces use both. Likewise, the principle of conditional grants in cases of spillovers only is not adhered to. In fact, the federal government often uses conditional grants in establishing its own programs or priorities even when spillovers are insignificant.

B. Education: A Conclusion

Earlier in the chapter, it was established that education was a good which demonstrated some of the characteristics of externalities. It was also established that it met some of the characteristics of a "non-pure" good. When market-type arrangements were discussed, it was noted that goods which exhibit these characteristics should be provided by a non-profit enterprise. It should be provided by conditional grants from the central government. In the United Kingdom, the central government has provided such grants to the local government. In the United States, the central government has provided such grants to the state government. In Canada, the central government has provided such grants to the provincial government.

CHAPTER IV

GEOGRAPHICAL SPILLOVERS AND EDUCATION

In this chapter an attempt is made to investigate the geographical spillovers of education and whether their existence has affected the level of provincial financial support for elementary, secondary, and higher education. The analysis tests the hypothesis that support for education is based on the expectations of net benefits. According to the hypothesis, the existence of spillover benefits to regions outside New Brunswick (or any province) is regarded as forces of potential benefits by decision makers in the province. As a consequence, these spillover benefits would exert some influence on the equilibrium per pupil expenditure and the level of support for public education in a province.

Looking to the province as an aggregate of persons, one can find within the province an opportunity of surplus

forms.² Firstly, the additional lifetime productivity generated by the education may be lost to the province from which the individual is leaving. Secondly, the tax revenues for the province losing the educated would be decreased by some factor times the additional income that would have been generated because of the extra education. Thirdly, there would be a loss to the province of the non-monetary benefits of education such as social norms and values, good citizenship, and so forth.

Demand for education may be differentiated as follows:

- 1) the demand of the student for knowledge and future earnings;
- 2) the demand of parents on behalf of their present and future school-age offspring; and
- 3) the demand for the education of other people's children.

The first two demands are not likely to be diminished by the knowledge that the recipient of the education may eventually leave the province. The willingness of adults to support education (other than the families of students and future students) may be a negative function of the degree to which potential benefits accruing to them from the schooling of other people's children are lost to those outside of the province.³

² Peston, "Theory of Spillovers," p. 194.

³ Welch, "Geographical Spillover Effects," p. 199.

For efficiency of resource allocation and for equity the implication of these geographic spillovers is that if a province realizes that benefits produced by expenditures on education are captured by persons outside the province, it may fail to undertake expenditures on education that would be desirable from the standpoint of the entire society. The analysis assumes a decision-making unit that tends to equate the marginal costs it bears with the marginal benefits it receives.

Benefit spill-ins, which the province receives from migration into the province, may tend to cancel the spill-outs of out-migration from the province. However, the spill-ins of benefits to the province from education provided outside the province are essentially independent of its own education expenditures. Assuming collective welfare maximization, the spill-ins of benefits to the province constitute fixed benefits which have no influence on decisions at the margin. Thus the tendency of benefit spillovers to cause underexpenditure on education is not offset by a tendency of spill-ins to cause overexpenditure.⁴ The consequence is that expenditures on education may be less than optimal unless a higher-level government supports them or the lower-level government is expanded geographically so as to internalize the spillover benefits.⁵

1. Empirical Model

A linear multiple regression model is used to examine the influence of a number of "independent" variables (including spill-ins and spill-outs) on per pupil education expenditures. The variables included are as follows:

1) Expenditures per Pupil:

The dependent variable, Y_p , measures the expenditures per pupil (multiplied by 100) in state and territory, secondary, and postsecondary, and general instructional institutions per pupil as calculated by "average annual" expenditures. It is measured by the "weighted" average of expenditures per pupil, with the "weight" of the expenditure variable determined by the number of expenditures per pupil in that category.

Table 4-

Regression Analysis of Expenditures per Pupil

| Variable | Estimated Coefficient | Standard Error | t-ratio | Probability |
|------------|-----------------------|----------------|---------|-------------|
| Constant | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| Spill-ins | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| Spill-outs | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| ... | ... | ... | ... | ... |

TABLE 4-1

PROVINCIAL EXPENDITURES ON EDUCATION, 1961-62

| Province | Provincial Expenditures on Education | Provincial Expenditures on Vocational Training | Total Expenditures Columns (2) + (3) |
|------------------|--------------------------------------|--|--------------------------------------|
| Alberta | 51.2 | 31.2 | 82.4 |
| British Columbia | 10.2 | 0.2 | 10.4 |
| Manitoba | 10.2 | 0.5 | 10.7 |
| Ontario | 10.2 | 4.0 | 14.2 |
| Quebec | 10.2 | 15.0 | 25.2 |
| Saskatchewan | 10.2 | 1.0 | 11.2 |
| Yukon | 10.2 | 0.0 | 10.2 |
| NWT | 10.2 | 0.0 | 10.2 |
| Total | 111.5 | 11.9 | 123.4 |

Source: Statistics Canada, Department of Education, Statistics, Survey of Education, 1961-62, Table 1. The figures in this table are in millions of dollars. The figures in the columns are in millions of dollars. The figures in the rows are in millions of dollars. The figures in the columns are in millions of dollars. The figures in the rows are in millions of dollars.

Source: Statistics Canada, Department of Education, Statistics, Survey of Education, 1961, Table 2.

The figures in the columns do not necessarily add.

expenditures are included. Federal contributions are excluded. Thus, column (7) of Table 4-1 represents total expenditures on education out of taxes raised within provincial borders and out of funds borrowed outside the provincial boundaries by the provincial or local authorities. The numerator for calculating expenditures per pupil is thus found in column (7).

The denominator in the calculation of current expenditures per pupil is found in column (8) of Table 4-1, which is a summation of the enrollment in public and private elementary and secondary schools, post-secondary vocational schools, public trade courses, part-time employment and part-time employment, universities, colleges and technical colleges.

Private institutions are not included in the enrollment and attendance figures, nor are children in schools for instruction of blind and deaf. The enrollment figures are in units per pupil reported. These figures are derived by provincial and local authorities on a full-time basis. The enrollment figures are used to make the comparison of the current expenditures per pupil.

The current expenditures per pupil are calculated by dividing the total current expenditures by the total enrollment.

The current expenditures per pupil are calculated by dividing the total current expenditures by the total enrollment.

The current expenditures per pupil are calculated by dividing the total current expenditures by the total enrollment.

The current expenditures per pupil are calculated by dividing the total current expenditures by the total enrollment.

PAGE 4-1

CONTINUED IN PREVIOUS EDITIONS OF THIS REPORT

| Category | Sub-category | Value | Unit | |
|---------------|----------------|------------------|------|-----|
| A. COMMERCIAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 | |
| | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 | |
| | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 | |
| | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 | |
| | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 | |
| | B. RESIDENTIAL | 1. SINGLE-FAMILY | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. MULTIFAMILY | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| C. PUBLIC | | 1. FEDERAL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. STATE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. LOCAL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | D. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| E. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | F. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| G. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | H. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| I. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | J. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| K. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | L. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| M. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | N. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| O. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | P. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| Q. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | R. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| S. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | T. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| U. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | V. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| W. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | X. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| Y. TOTAL | | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |
| | Z. TOTAL | 1. RETAIL | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 2. WHOLESALE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 3. SERVICE | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 4. OTHER | 10.0 | 0.0 |
| | | 5. TOTAL | 40.0 | 0.0 |

A

61

TABLE 4-3
PROVINCIAL EXPENDITURE PER PUPIL BY
PROVINCE, 1951-52

| Province (1) | Expenditure by Province and Local Government ^a (2) | Enrollment in Public Education ^b (3) | Expenditure Per Pupil ^c (2) ÷ (3) (4) |
|----------------------|---|--|--|
| Newfoundland | \$ 23.4 | 137.1 | \$171 |
| Prince Edward Island | 5.3 | 26.7 | 199 |
| Nova Scotia | 43.6 | 195.2 | 223 |
| New Brunswick | 35.7 | 161.3 | 222 |
| Quebec | 467.9 | 1,345.0 | 348 |
| Ontario | 629.5 | 1,515.1 | 415 |
| Manitoba | 72.9 | 205.2 | 354 |
| Saskatchewan | 77.9 | 227.1 | 342 |
| Alberta | 115.3 | 338.3 | 340 |
| British Columbia | 149.6 | 440.1 | 339 |

^a Expenditure by Province and Local Government is in millions of dollars.

^b Enrollment in Public Education is in thousands of pupils.

^c Expenditure Per Pupil is in dollars.

ii) Federal Grants for Education as a Percentage of Educational Expenditures Made by the Province:

The first independent variable to be considered is federal grants for education as a percentage of provincial expenditures on education. This variable is included so as to determine any systematic relationship between federal grants and the level of expenditures per pupil. A positive sign on the regression coefficient would indicate larger sums of money being spent on education (per pupil) in those provinces in which federal grants are largest. A negative sign would indicate the opposite.

A positive sign could then imply that grants induce expenditures per pupil to rise. On the other hand, it could indicate that the provinces receiving the largest grants (a large number of them have low expenditures) are those provinces which for some reason are able to attract large educational expenditures.

Alternatively, a negative sign would indicate that provinces receiving large grants are able to attract large educational expenditures. This would imply that the provinces receiving the largest grants are those which for some reason are able to attract large educational expenditures.

going to provinces which spend less on education (per pupil), either because they cannot afford to spend more or because of a desire not to spend more.

Table 4-4 establishes the federal contributions, by province, for the year 1961 as a percentage of provincial and local expenditures on education. It will be noted that the percentages vary from 12.13 per cent (for Prince Edward Island) to a low of 3.31 per cent (for Quebec). Quebec rejected some types of grants in 1961. 11

4.1) Percentage of School-Age Population Enrolled in Publicly-Operated Educational Institutions:

The percentage of the school-age population enrolled in publicly-operated educational institutions is an indication of the attitudes of the people towards public education. It is an attitude which approves or disapproves of public education with regard to its role in providing education and the relative attitudes with respect to the role of the state. In the provinces, the percentage of the school-age population enrolled in public schools which are

6

TABLE 4-4
 FEDERAL CONTRIBUTIONS AS A PERCENTAGE OF
 PROVINCIAL EDUCATIONAL EXPENDITURES,
 1961-62

| Province | Provincial and Local Expenditures ^a | Federal Contributions ^b | Federal Contributions as a Percentage of Provincial and Local Expenditures ^c |
|----------------------|--|------------------------------------|---|
| Newfoundland | 4,23.4 | 3,41.4 | 6.0 |
| Prince Edward Island | 1,05.3 | 119.6 | 11.3 |
| Nova Scotia | 4,11.2 | 41.3 | 2.2 |
| New Brunswick | 1,111.2 | 111.2 | 6.9 |
| Quebec | 1,367.9 | 136.1 | 3.1 |
| Ontario | 1,111.0 | 33.1 | 6.1 |
| Manitoba | 1,111.0 | 111.0 | 11.1 |
| Saskatchewan | 1,111.0 | 111.0 | 7.9 |
| Alberta | 1,111.0 | 111.0 | 5.6 |
| British Columbia | 1,111.0 | 111.0 | 2.7 |

public schools, is an indication of the "willingness" of people to support the system.

Some difficulty is encountered in deciding the ages which constitute "school-age," since for most provinces children enrol in kindergarten at Age five and school attendance is controlled by law until age fifteen or sixteen; the population aged five to sixteen is relevant. If a student is to complete a four-year university degree beyond senior matriculation (which in Ontario is not granted until the completion of grade 12) his matriculation would normally come at age twenty-two. A somewhat larger population is available for the year of senior matriculation than the population aged five to sixteen, because of the two to three years of delay.

Table 4 shows the age structure and population data for the provinces. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 5. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 6. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 7.

The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 8. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 9. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 10.

The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 11. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 12. The population aged five to sixteen is shown in Table 13.

TABLE 4-5
 PERCENTAGE OF 5-24 YEAR OLDS ENROLLED
 IN PUBLIC EDUCATION, 1961-62

| Province | Enrolment ^a | Population 5-24 Years Old ^b | Percentage Enrolled |
|----------------------|------------------------|---|------------------------|
| Newfoundland | 137.1 | 197.9 | 69.3 |
| Prince Edward Island | 26.7 | 39.7 | 67.3 |
| Nova Scotia | 195.2 | 278.6 | 70.1 |
| New Brunswick | 152.3 | 239.6 | 63.6 |
| Quebec | 1,323.0 | 2,029.2 | 65.3 |
| Ontario | 1,515.1 | 2,091.4 | 72.4 |
| Manitoba | 206.2 | 329.3 | 62.6 |
| Saskatchewan | 217.1 | 331.0 | 65.6 |
| Alberta | 277.3 | 411.0 | 67.5 |
| British Columbia | 367.3 | 539.1 | 68.1 |

^aFig. 4-3, column (1).

^bSource: Dominion Bureau of Statistics, "Canada Year Book of Statistics, 1962, Part 1, Table 1-1, Population by Age Group, Sex, and Province, 1961." (Ottawa, 1962), p. 10.

iv) Percentage of Total Enrolment Registered
in Post-Elementary Education: X_1

Secondary schooling is more costly than elementary education (the first eight grades [seven in Quebec]), and post-secondary education in the trades and university is even more expensive. A positive sign is forecast for the coefficient of this variable indicating that the larger the percentage of pupils in the higher educational levels, the larger the anticipated per pupil expenditures on education.

One of the reasons for differences between provinces in this figure is that the age distribution of the children may vary by province. "Need" rather than "attitude" may then be represented by this variable.

In table 4-6, the enrollment in secondary schools, universities, elementary schools, and other post-secondary institutions can be found. Secondary enrollment as a percentage of total enrollment in elementary and post-secondary institutions is approximately 25 percent of total enrollment. The figure also shows the percentage of total enrollment in elementary and post-secondary institutions in each province.

TABLE 4-6

ENROLMENT BY LEVELS OF EDUCATION, 1951-52
(Thousands of Students)

| Province (1) | Total Enrolment ^A (2) | Elementary Enrolment ^B (3) | Enrolment in Secondary and Post-Secondary Schools ^C (4) | Percentage of Total Enrolment in Secondary and Post-Secondary Schools (5) |
|----------------------|-------------------------------------|--|---|--|
| Newfoundland | 137.4 | 112.3 | 24.6 | 18.1 |
| Prince Edward Island | 26.7 | 20.3 | 5.9 | 22.1 |
| Nova Scotia | 195.2 | 153.4 | 41.3 | 21.4 |
| New Brunswick | 162.3 | 126.6 | 35.2 | 22.0 |
| Quebec | 1,223.9 | 904.7 | 319.2 | 26.1 |
| Ontario | 1,515.1 | 1,143.2 | 371.6 | 24.5 |
| Manitoba | 205.2 | 150.7 | 54.7 | 27.0 |
| Saskatchewan | 227.4 | 167.7 | 59.4 | 26.2 |
| Alberta | 325.3 | 235.2 | 90.1 | 27.9 |
| British Columbia | 363.2 | 272.3 | 90.9 | 25.1 |

Footnote: (1) Includes Yukon and Northwest Territories.

(2) Includes students in private schools.

(3) Includes students in private elementary schools.

(4) Includes students in private secondary and post-secondary schools.

(5) Includes students in private secondary and post-secondary schools.

(6) Includes students in private secondary and post-secondary schools.

(7) Includes students in private secondary and post-secondary schools.

v) Population Change with Elementary-Level Education or Less: λ_5

The percentage change in the population resulting from the net migration of people with elementary-level education or less should affect attitudes towards educational expenditures. For instance, out-migration of people with an elementary-level of education results in a decrease in expected community benefits. In-migration results in an increase in expected benefits. Decision makers would then be expected to not spend as much per pupil in areas where out-migration is taking place and to spend more per pupil in areas where in-migration takes place. The predicted sign for the coefficient is thus positive.

Table 4-7 sets out the number for net migration over fifteen years of age who moved into and out of each province between 1966 and 1981. This figure as a percentage of the total population over fifteen years of age can also be found in Table 4-7. The available data only cover a count of the places of residence on June 1, 1966 and June 1, 1981. Some people could have left a province and returned by the time of the 1981 move, and these would have been counted as in-migration and not as out-migration.

Table 4-8 shows the population by province in 1966 and 1981. Over the fifteen years of age of those who were in the population in 1966, the net migration into each province is shown in Table 4-9. The net migration into each province is shown in Table 4-10. The net migration into each province is shown in Table 4-11.

A

(vi) Population Change with secondary level Education:

The variable, X_1 , is the percentage of net movement in population with secondary level education. No direct inferences are made between those who have completed high school and those who have completed only 7th grade.

The comments which can be made about the variable are identical to the previous one. The regression and the regression coefficient in the analysis for X_1 variable do not contain the same information as the previous variable.



(vii) Population Change with primary level Education:

The percentage of net movement in population with primary level education is... The regression and the regression coefficient in the analysis for X_2 variable do not contain the same information as the previous variable.

The comments which can be made about the variable are identical to the previous one.

The regression and the regression coefficient in the analysis for X_3 variable do not contain the same information as the previous variable.

The comments which can be made about the variable are identical to the previous one.

The regression and the regression coefficient in the analysis for X_4 variable do not contain the same information as the previous variable.

The comments which can be made about the variable are identical to the previous one.

The regression and the regression coefficient in the analysis for X_5 variable do not contain the same information as the previous variable.

attainment is designated as X_7 . Data for this variable are found in Table 4-7.

It is expected that if a province is losing any population, it considers it to be a loss of human capital and for this reason would tend to invest more in human capital. The expected sign for this variable is positive.¹²

2. The Data

In this statistical test, the data used are those for the Canadian provinces. In fact, except that the migration data covers the period from 1970 to 1974, 1975. There are various attributes of the data of which the reader should be aware.

It will be noted that the data on migration is only data for 1970-1974. In Appendix A, the data on migration is shown to be somewhat less than the actual data but is used for the purpose of the test. The data on migration is used for the other variables as well.

REPORT FOR
PERIOD ENDING
3/31/50

REVENUE
EXPENSES
NET INCOME

1.00
1.10
1.00
1.60
1.12
1.40
1.00
1.10
1.54
2.07

-0.92

1.83

Comparison of data for the Northwest Territories and Yukon would have been desirable, but it would not have increased the reliability of the statistical estimation significantly. The data available, however, are insufficient to include either territory in the regression analysis.

3. The results

The value of the migration model predicts that in multiple regression analysis, in addition to net international labor migration, immigration and net emigration, the coefficient of net international migration by the United Kingdom should be positive and significant. In the regression model, the coefficient of net international migration by the United Kingdom is positive and significant, but the coefficient of net international migration by the United States is not significant. This result is consistent with the prediction of the model.

The results of the regression analysis are shown in Table 1. The coefficient of net international migration by the United Kingdom is positive and significant, while the coefficient of net international migration by the United States is not significant.

"need" would have higher expenditures per pupil than would otherwise be expected.

The regression equation obtained was as follows:¹³

$$\begin{aligned}
 X_1 = & 1025.91 + 16.13 X_2 + 9.43 X_3 + 31.30 X_4 \\
 & (5.62) \quad (4.93) \quad (4.84) \\
 & 122.74 X_5 - 134.05 X_6 + 199.77 X_7 \\
 & (143.60) \quad (64.70) \quad (247.11)
 \end{aligned}$$

The standard errors are in parentheses. The coefficient of X_4 , about which there was no a priori expectation is negative and significant at the 5 per cent level.¹⁴ Above, two possible reasons for a negative regression coefficient are suggested.¹⁵ It is difficult to say whether provinces actually are richer in expenditure per pupil or whether the larger

number of the population with a good schooling makes or influences the expenditure per pupil. Both explanations are plausible. The latter is more likely so people who wish to participate in higher education are not able to do so.

The regression equation is $X_1 = 1025.91 + 16.13 X_2 + 9.43 X_3 + 31.30 X_4 + 122.74 X_5 - 134.05 X_6 + 199.77 X_7$. The standard errors are in parentheses.

The coefficient of X_4 is negative and significant at the 5 per cent level. This is surprising because one would expect a positive coefficient for X_4 .

Two possible reasons for a negative regression coefficient are suggested. It is difficult to say whether provinces actually are richer in expenditure per pupil or whether the larger number of the population with a good schooling makes or influences the expenditure per pupil.

The variables X_2 and X_3 both have the expected sign and are significant at better than the 10 percent and 1/20 of 1 percent level, respectively.¹⁰

Attention can now be turned to the coefficients for the variables X_4 to X_7 . The signs of the coefficients for X_4 and X_5 are as predicted but are not statistically significant. The sign of the coefficient for X_6 is not as predicted, nor is its significance better than the 10 percent level.¹¹ This unexpected sign decision may be due not to the quality of the data but to the specification of the model. The model may be misspecified.

One of the problems with the current model is that it does not allow for a lagged dependent variable. It is possible that the dependent variable is a function of its own value in the only lagged period available. This may be the case if the dependent variable is a stock variable.

The model may also be misspecified because it does not allow for a nonlinear relationship between the variables. For example, the relationship between X_1 and the dependent variable may be nonlinear. This can be tested by using a nonlinear model.



regression equation obtained with this change was:¹⁹

$$X_1 = -997.03 + 13.53 X_2 + 9.47 X_3 + 32.07 X_4 - 1.30 X_5$$

(6.37) (4.31) (5.27) (9.59)

This time the coefficients of X_2 and X_3 are significant at close to the 10 per cent level and better than the 1/2 of 1 per cent level respectively. The coefficient for X_4 is again negative and significant at the 10 per cent level. The coefficient of X_5 is not significantly different from zero.

4. Linear Discriminant Analysis

The results of the discriminant analysis have been reported in our 1977 paper. The model obtained is given in

the following equation. The principal components are numbered

according to the order of their eigenvalues. The variables are

defined as follows: X_1 = the first principal component

of the first two variables, X_2 = the second principal component

of the first two variables, X_3 = the first principal component

of the last three variables, X_4 = the second principal component

of the last three variables, X_5 = the third principal component

of the last three variables.

attitude, the coefficients suggest that positive attitudes will be expressed in higher per capita education expenditures.

The migration variables do not seem to be significant in the determination of per pupil educational expenditures. That might suggest that migration decisions are influenced by some forces other than rate-of-return.³⁰

This conclusion does not correspond to the results of the study done by Weisbrod where the coefficient of migration,

probably is not significantly different from zero, while

the coefficient of the interaction variable was negative and significant at the 1 percent level. The value of the

interaction variable in the Weisbrod study was not significant, but the

interaction variable in the present study is significant at the 1 percent level.

The present study also shows that the coefficient of the interaction variable is

negative and significant at the 1 percent level. This suggests that

the interaction between migration and attitude is negative and significant

at the 1 percent level. This suggests that the interaction between migration

and attitude is negative and significant at the 1 percent level.

attempts in Canada to make the educational system consistent between provinces in terms of school-leaving age and even curriculum. Some of this consistency is a result of the active co-operation of the provinces through periodical ministerial-level meetings and through provincial standards which allow very little local autonomy. In Canada, as well, a larger percentage of school funds come from the senior (federal and provincial) governments than in the United States.



with a support to the parent. For these reasons, the government has provided some special provisions for the care of children and youth who are in need of special care.

The Commission on the Status of Women has also been set up to study the position of women in Canada and to make recommendations to the government on the basis of its findings. The Commission has held public hearings and has received many suggestions from women and organizations. It is expected that its report will be published in the near future.

The Commission on the Status of Women has also been set up to study the position of women in Canada and to make recommendations to the government on the basis of its findings. The Commission has held public hearings and has received many suggestions from women and organizations. It is expected that its report will be published in the near future.

programs which would cause expenditures per pupil to vary. Weisbrod found the coefficient for this variable to be not significantly different from zero and suggests that federal grants might not be considered an incentive nor a disincentive to (U.S.) state education expenditures.²⁶ This view would lend credence to the idea that grants are being given to those jurisdictions that can least afford education expenditures (i.e., grants do not cause more or less spending on education).

Before this discussion is concluded, it is necessary to refer to the statistical difficulties associated with the study. First, there are only ten provinces which means that a cross-sectional study suffers from a small number of observations, relative to the number of variables. One way to overcome this would be to run a combination of time-series and cross-sectional studies but in this study migration data are unavailable on a time-series basis. Secondly, Statistics Canada was kind enough to release their unpublished migration tables, but both they and this writer are aware of the rather significant problem of using them. Because these data were based on a statistical sample design, there is some variation and presence of resistance in them, and this may have led to some of the unreliable

²⁶ Weisbrod, *op. cit.*, p. 111.

The data on expenditures per pupil must be considered tentative. To maintain consistency, Statistics Canada data are used. These suffer from being incomplete.²⁷ Also, Statistics Canada admits that because of recording changes, enrolment data are incomplete for 1961-62.²⁸

In spite of the statistical difficulties, the results are remarkably similar to studies done elsewhere. The desirability of further data collection and testing is clear.

There are two further items to consider in concluding. The reader is reminded that education expenditures are made as part of a political process involving voters, their representatives and bureaucrats.²⁹ Throughout this chapter references are made to decision makers. Who are these decision makers and to whom are they responsible? From province to province the decision process and institutional arrangements vary. All provinces are consistent, however, in that seem to be involved to some extent in the control of expenditures and revenues. All provinces have some form of elected boards at the local level and the degree of autonomy varies. In Ontario these boards are responsible to

²⁷ Data for New Brunswick are supplied in Appendix A.

²⁸ *ibid.*, p. 61.

²⁹ One might refer here to E. S. Shils, *The Political Process* (New York: Basic Books, Inc., 1963), p. 107. "The political process is the process of making decisions."

salary scales and local property taxes (collected by the municipality) while in New Brunswick, all costs are paid for by the provincial government.³⁰

It would appear, then, that the basic decision-making unit in Canada is the province. The federal government is involved in education but has little direct control. The control of the federal government evolves from its influence on provincial decision makers through conditional grants. The provincial ministers of education do meet on a regular basis, as do civil servants, to make common decisions but the province still maintains its autonomy in decision making.

The decision making which does take place has been referred to above as taking place within the political system. Alice Rivlin suggests that decisions with respect to education have, in the past, been oriented towards "availability" of education.³¹ She suggests that the problem has only recently become one of "efficiency" and that decision makers are faced with trying to measure benefits and costs of particular social actions "which are much harder to identify and to measure, though no less important than the

³⁰ For a recent description of the institutional arrangements of education in the Dominion, Provincial and Municipal Education in Canada, Council of Education, 1965, p. 11. (which appeared bi-annually prior to 1961 and Provincial Education).

³¹ Alice M. Rivlin, Education: A Social and Economic Analysis, The Brookings Institution, 1967.

private benefits."⁹² This chapter attempts to measure the various influences felt by the decision makers in determining per-pupil expenditures.

Finally, this chapter deals with migration, an area which has been largely neglected in the literature. Schultz suggests that this neglect may be because policy has been of a laissez-faire nature.⁹³ Whatever the cause of neglect, this study suggests that education decision makers are not influenced by the migration of those with higher education when per-pupil expenditures are established.

⁹² ibid., p. 10.

⁹³ J. W. Schultz, ed., Public Schools, Fifth Edition, Analytical Colloquy, 11, New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1957, p. 47. Schultz goes on to point out that no matter how education private decisions may be, they will not necessarily be socially efficient. Also, no surprise, he does not really believe in laissez-faire because public support and government intervention is desirable in order to assure a high quality of education.

U

CHAPTER V

EDUCATION AND GROWTH

A variety of approaches have been employed in attempts to assess the economic contribution of education in various studies. These have been characterized as the following:

- 1) the simple correlation approach;
- 2) the manpower needs (planning) approach;
- 3) the returns-to-education approach; and
- 4) the residual approach.

Each of these methods of evaluation of the contribution of education to development has its own advantages and disadvantages. In this chapter, each approach is examined in turn.

1. Simple Correlation Approach

A number of studies have attempted to correlate educational expenditures, education levels of the labor force, or enrollment rates (relative to total population) with the national growth rate over time. Correlations between these variables are not always statistically significant.

The intertemporal variant of this approach consists of correlating education and GNP within a given country over time. Both Schultz and Harris have made correlations of this kind.¹

Attempts at intertemporal correlations highlight two problems which plague the approach. First, there is a question of what cause and effect relationship is involved in the education-GNP correlation. A positive correlation may support the view that spending money on education is an important way of raising a country's GNP. The same correlation could also be viewed as evidence of education being a consumer good on which more is spent as GNP increases.

The second problem is present in any analysis involving time series. Education is an investment and presumably stays with the student for most of his life. The analyst must, therefore, decide whether a time-lag is appropriate and how it should be weighed.

Inter-country correlations at a fixed point in time have shown that there is a positive relationship between

¹ W. Schultz, "Education and Economic Growth," in *Journal of Political Economy*, vol. 70, no. 4, pp. 702-713, 1962. Also see H. Harris, "The Correlation of Education and Economic Growth," *Journal of Political Economy*, vol. 70, no. 4, pp. 714-721, 1962.

² It has been suggested that a more appropriate measure of the variable is the number of years of schooling. This should be done in a separate study. See Schultz, "Education and Economic Growth," p. 702.

education and GNP/capita.³ These studies point out the educational efforts of one country in relation to what is being done elsewhere. The construction of meaningful inter-country comparisons is plagued with practical problems.

Beside the cause and effect problem which has already been referred to, there are problems in obtaining comparable GNP figures and finding comparable indices of educational activity. If, for the latter, expenditure data are used, there is the added problem that equal expenditures imply equal output only if the efficiency of the two or more systems is the same.

The third variant of the simple correlation approach is inter-industry or inter-firm correlations. The advantage of this variant is that the two-way causation problem is not so serious as it was in inter-country or inter-temporal correlations. Firms are not usually considered to be "consumers" of education in the way that individuals do.

There are problems associated with inter-industry correlations. Differences in geographical location,

³C. Myers and P. Harrison, "Education, Manpower and Economic Growth: Some Evidence from Recent Developments," *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society*, 1957, find that there is a very high positive correlation of .87 between a composite index of manpower development and GNP per capita expressed in real dollars. See p. 49 of their book. The trend is confirmed by J. G. Myers, P. Harrison, and A. Levin in "Targets for Education in Europe in 1960," *Policy Studies in Education*, *Journal of the American Educational Research Association*, 1960, pp. 10-11.

differences in technology, and differences in market-power may be reflected in both the educational levels of employees and the profitability of the industry. Inter-firm correlations are less inclined to be affected by these problems but are not completely free of them.

All three variants of the simple correlation approach involve a number of problems which have been discussed above. Further research may help to eliminate some of the problems. The variant most favoured in the literature for future prospects is inter-firm correlation within one industry.⁴

2. Manpower Needs Approach

The objective of "forecasting" manpower needs is to provide educational planners and potential students with information as to the likely needs for persons with various kinds of training. A number of methods for forecasting manpower requirements have been tried.

The manpower needs approach is not strictly a method of examining the effect of education on economic growth but

⁴The reason is that inter-firm comparisons may be useful in the context of a broader manpower development plan in that the need for educated people in the future may become evident. See William G. Brown, "Assessing the Economic Contribution of Education: An Appraisal of Alternative Approaches," An Inter-Firm Study of the Effect of Education on Economic Growth and Development, 1964, p. 17, and Brian G. Williams, Education in the Economic Development of the Third World, (London: Cambridge University Press, 1967), p. 21.

it is viewed by some people as being a means of overcoming bottlenecks which hinder economic growth.⁵ In developed countries, the emphasis is on accelerating or continuing past levels of growth while in underdeveloped countries, the emphasis has been on developing a domestic labour force capable of utilizing the various physical and economic resources available to that country.

There are five distinct methods used by manpower forecasters as follows:

- 1) employer surveys;
- 2) projecting present manpower ratios;
- 3) comparisons with more developed countries;
- 4) ILO-Ugand method; and
- 5) Mediterranean Regional Project method.

The employer survey method is direct. It asks that employers specify the numbers of persons with specified kinds of qualifications they will require at a certain point of time in the future.

Projecting ratios of trained manpower to employment into the future can take into account demographic information,

⁵ Frank B. Rowland, *Manpower Planning and Forecasting*, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1964, p. 104.

C. A. Rowland and P. A. ... *Manpower Planning and Forecasting*, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1964, p. 104.

expected shifts in the relative importance of various industries, and past changes in the ratios.⁷

Some educational planners undertake to examine the present ratios between skilled manpower and the total work force in countries at more advanced stages of development on the assumption that a capital/trained manpower ratio in the advanced country is the causal force in determination of national income.⁸

The FLOR-trend method (Incremental Labour-output ratio) forecasts the future demand for each occupational group by extrapolating a linear regression of the numbers in a particular occupation on national income. To accomplish this in a reliable manner, the series indicating output per man, gross value added by sector, occupation, and educational qualification must be available.⁹

The McTernan on Regional Economic (an OECD project) to produce educational plans for (Greece, Spain, Italy, Greece, Yugoslavia, and Turkey) proceeded in stages. The project first identified a target GNP and broke it down by sector and region. The second step involved applying a ratio

7. H. Knowles, "Manpower and Economic Development," *Journal of Applied Social Psychology*, 1967, pp. 1-10.
8. P. De Witte, "The Role of Manpower in Economic Development," *Journal of Applied Social Psychology*, 1967, pp. 11-20.

labour-output ratios to the GNP targets in each sector, yielding labour requirement forecasts by sector. The latter were then distributed among a number of occupational categories. The next step was to allow for persons leaving occupations due to death, retirement, and emigration. The final result was a forecast of the demand for educated people conditional on achievement of the GNP target.¹⁰

The manpower needs approach has the advantage that it offers definite guidelines framed in the terms in which decisions are actually made. This advantage is balanced by several difficulties with the approach. As mentioned earlier, the approach is meaningless unless some relationship between the benefit of having a particular number of trained persons and the costs involved in having them. Secondly, manpower projections to date have not foreseen the implications of new scientific developments and have failed to take account of the elasticity of substitution between capital and labour and between highly-trained manpower and lower-trained manpower.¹¹

3. The Manpower-Output Approach

There are two other approaches in the literature on direct training-to-employment. They are the personnel

¹⁰ J. H. D. Jones, *Manpower Requirements for the United Kingdom, 1960-1970* (London, 1960), pp. 1-10.

¹¹ J. H. D. Jones, *Manpower Requirements for the United Kingdom, 1960-1970* (London, 1960), pp. 11-12.

profit orientation and the national productivity orientation. Although the personal profit orientation (differences in net earnings of people with varying amounts of education being evidence of the financial gain associated with attainment of education) is interesting, it is not relevant to a discussion of the effect education has on a province's development. The personal profit orientation represents the added profitability of the individual to an employer. A province may capture some of this through taxation but netting taxes out can handle this problem. What is important to note is that it is a personal motive for education, not one on which public decisions should be based.

The national productivity orientation looks at education-related earnings differences as partial evidence of the effect of education on the output of the province (country), based on the premise that differences in earnings reflect differences in productivity. This is the orientation which is of interest in this study.

To show the problems associated with the approach taken in case studies using direct return-to-education estimates, there are two very good reasons for pursuing the topic further.

The first is that the use of the return to education estimates is based on the assumption that the only reason for higher earnings is higher education. This is not necessarily true. There are many other factors that can contribute to higher earnings, such as experience, ability, and connections. Therefore, the return to education estimates are likely to be biased.

this problem but the efforts, to date, have been less than entirely satisfactory.¹²

Another problem associated with the approach is the link between relative wages and marginal productivities. This link may not be present if firms are not profit maximizers, if the salary structure is rigid by tradition, if the non-monetary attractions vary from one type of work to another, or if collective power in certain sectors influences relative earnings.¹³

External economies are not accounted for in the direct returns-to-education approach. These external economies could include a better-informed electorate, culturally alive neighbourhoods, healthier and less crime-prone populations, and so on. It is not impossible to have external costs, as well, although it is difficult to know of what order or magnitude they are.¹⁴

Lastly, this approach projects rates-of-return based on the average rates for past periods. Jenkinson and others have seen this as a difficulty because additional investment

¹² Perry Fisher, "Intergovernmental in Higher Education," *Journal of Economic Education*, 1960, pp. 11-21, and the comment on this article by the author in Bowen, "A Reappraisal of the Contribution of Education," p. 100.

¹³ For a discussion of these issues in the context of the "A Reappraisal of the Contribution of Education," pp. 110-111.

¹⁴ For a discussion of these issues in the context of the "A Reappraisal of the Contribution of Education," pp. 111-112.

is apt to have a smaller rate-of-return by virtue of the law of diminishing returns.¹⁵ Miller and Becker, however, have shown that the rates-of-return have been roughly constant over time.¹⁶

At this point, attention will be shifted to three advantages of this approach. First, direct rates-of-return can be calculated for individual groups (males, females, racial origins, and so on). Secondly, useful information for allocating resources is provided, because educational benefits are related to educational costs. Lastly, and perhaps most significantly, this approach is susceptible to refinements.¹⁷

4. Residual Approach

A great deal of literature has been published in the last decade on the residual approach to measuring the contribution of education to the output of a country.

¹⁵ F. Reishaw, "Estimating the Returns to Education," *Review of Economics and Statistics* 41 (August, 1959), 218-24.

¹⁶ H. P. Miller, "Growth and Income in Relation to Education: 1930-1969," *World Development Review* 1 (October, 1969), 962-3, and Becker, "Returns from Education," pp. 540-54.

¹⁷ Town, "Assessing the Economic Impact of Education," pp. 130-66, 197. Similarly, pp. 131-32, and suggests that "the interdependence of the various parts of our educational system is critical and the capital must be considered part of such investments. A detailed knowledge about rates-of-return," pp. 131-32.

best-known study is probably that of Denison in which he estimates that 23 per cent of the total growth of national product in the United States from 1929 to 1957 could be attributed to improvements in the quality of the labour force of which education was the most significant factor.¹⁸ Other contributors to the approach have included Kendrick, Abramovitz, and Solow.¹⁹

The basic methodology used in the residual approach is to identify as much as possible of the total increase in economic outputs with measurable inputs, the usual ones being capital and labour. This leaves some of the increase

¹⁸ F. Denison, The Sources of Economic Growth in the United States and the Rest of the World, supplementary paper No. 13 (New York: Commission for Economic Development, 1962), p. 207.

¹⁹ John W. Kendrick, "Productivity Trends: Capital and Labour," Review of Economics and Statistics, XXV:1 (April, 1943), 24-27, uses weighted real input units to find output given standard efficiency which is less than actual output. The conclusion is that productivity gains accounted for more than half of the 3.3 per cent average rate of growth in real product. Moses Abramovitz, in "Resource and Output in the United States since 1870," American Economic Review, LXXXI:1 (May, 1991), 20-22, uses a similar method to find that unaccounted inputs only allowed a 14 per cent increase in national product while actually national product per capita had quadrupled during the same period. He attributed the difference to changes in productivity and specifically mentioned education. Robert H. Solow, in "Technical Change and the Growth of Productive Capacity," Review of Economics and Statistics, XLIX (April, 1967), 312-14, introduced the concept of the production function from which he calculated that the increase in output per person could be attributed to a 17 per cent increase in the amount of output being obtainable by increasing the amount of input.

in economic output (the residual) attributable to unspecified inputs. Education and technical change are probably the most important of the unspecified inputs.

The Cobb-Douglas production function has been the usual basic model used. With constant returns to scale, it is usually written as:

$$O_t = A_t L_t^b K_t^{1-b} \quad (5-1)$$

where O_t is potential gross national product in year t , L_t and K_t are potential labour and capital inputs respectively. In year t , A_t is an index of total factor productivity, and b and $(1-b)$ are the elasticities of output with respect to labour and capital respectively.

By taking logarithms, differentiating, and assuming neutral technological change (b constant), the relative rate of growth of output is as follows:

$$\Delta O/O = \Delta A/A + b (\Delta L/L) + (1-b) (\Delta K/K) \quad (5-2)$$

where $\Delta O/O$ is the rate of growth of gross national product, and $\Delta K/K$ and $\Delta L/L$ are the relative rates of growth of capital and labour inputs.²⁰ That part of the growth in output that cannot be explained by the growth of capital and labour inputs is measured by $\Delta A/A$ or the relative rate of growth of total factor productivity.

²⁰This type of analysis was first used by Richard S. Tedlow, "The Growth of Productivity and the Growth of the Economy," *Journal of Business*, 1954, pp. 1-14.

Denison can be interpreted as having introduced into the model an average labour quality variable such that:²¹

$$O_t = A_t^* E_t^b K_t^{1-b} \quad (5-3)$$

where $E_t = L_t q_t$, q_t being the index of quality, and A_t^* being a narrower concept of total factor productivity (as compared to A_t in Equation 5-1).²²

If $\Delta q/q$ is designated by λq , $\Delta E/E = \Delta L/L + \lambda q$ and the Denison variation of the Cobb-Douglas production function becomes:

$$\Delta O/O = \Delta A^*/A^* + b\lambda q + b(\Delta L/L) + (1-b)(\Delta K/K) \quad (5-4)$$

In this formulation $\Delta A^*/A^* + b\lambda q$ is the relative rate of

²¹The reader is reminded that Denison dealt with capital as well but for the purposes of this discussion, only the labour quality factor has been examined. Nelson deals with the complete Denison system which could be written:

$$O_t = A_t' Q_t^b J_t^{1-b}$$

where Q_t is the same as E_t , J_t is a quality-weighted number of machines with new machines given greater weight than old machines, and A_t' is an even narrower concept of total factor productivity than A_t^* . The differentiated equation after logarithms have been taken would read:

$$\Delta O/O = \Delta A'/A' + b\lambda q + (1-b)\lambda k - (1-b)\lambda k \bar{a} + b\Delta L/L$$

when $\Delta J/J = \lambda k/k + \lambda k = \lambda k \bar{a}$, where λk is the percentage per year improvement in the quality of new machines and \bar{a} is the average age of capital.

²²For a recent discussion of q_t , the quality index, see A. J. Denison, "Notes on the quality of education in production functions and growth accounting," in *Journal of Human Capital*, ed. by A. J. Denison, National Bureau of Economic Research, New York, 1970, pp. 21-24. Denison notes that the substitution variable q_t is a form of "education" and that it is not a simple average of years of schooling. He also notes that the quality index q_t is a form of "education" and that it is not a simple average of years of schooling. He also notes that the quality index q_t is a form of "education" and that it is not a simple average of years of schooling.

growth of factor productivity. Improvements not "embodied" in labour inputs (for example, improvements in management practices) are represented by $\Delta A^*/A^*$. The relative rate of improvement in the average quality of the labour force is λq .

According to Nelson, Denison's λq is defined in terms of the average quality of all labour and does not strictly deal with improvements in educational standards which principally affect new entrants to the work force. Denison also includes the changing age-sex composition of the work force and the decrease in the average work week as part of the changing quality of labour. The largest of these three factors was in the education level of the work force, which accounted for approximately 70 per cent of the total relative change in labour quality.²³

5.3. In Conclusion

Four major sections examining the contribution of education to economic growth have been examined in this chapter. Each raised its own set of various problems but the difficulties have been a similar kind with technicalities rather than the theoretical ones. For an empirical correlation approach the problem will be in the measurement of the variables and in the interpretation of λq and $\Delta A^*/A^*$.

References will be made to the primary approach in the following sections.

²³ "The Contribution of Education to Economic Growth," *Journal of Political Economy*, 70 (1962), 1-16.

take into account elasticities of substitution. In the returns-to-education approach, difficulties arise in attributing to education the returns which ought to be attributed to other things such as ambition. There are also problems in accounting for externalities, relating salaries to marginal productivity, and assuming constant returns. Lastly, the residual approach involves assuming neutral technological change and it also involves difficult measurement problems.

The problems outlined here, can be overcome in various ways. The purpose of this chapter, however, is to demonstrate the various possible methods of measuring the economic growth attributable to federal grants for the Province of New Brunswick. The residual approach would appear to be useful for this purpose.²⁴ It associates increased production with standard inputs into the production process. Federal funding for education is an input into the production process and can be associated with increased production.²⁵ It is, therefore, the residual approach that will be used in the next chapter to measure the effect of education grants on the development of New Brunswick.

²⁴ Schultz, ed., *Human Capitalism*, p. 67, examines the ability of production functions which include human capital to solve the residual problem. He finds that these production functions are insufficient.

²⁵ "There are several reasons why the government should invest in education. First, it is a public good. Second, it is a private good. Third, it is a social good. Fourth, it is a human capital investment. Fifth, it is a source of economic growth. Sixth, it is a source of social mobility. Seventh, it is a source of social cohesion. Eighth, it is a source of social justice. Ninth, it is a source of social stability. Tenth, it is a source of social progress." (Schultz, ed., *Human Capitalism*, p. 67)

CHAPTER VI

EDUCATION AND NEW BRUNSWICK DEVELOPMENT

The purpose of this chapter is to examine empirically the development of New Brunswick in the light of concepts developed in the last chapter. An attempt is made to make quantitative statements about the effect of labour, capital, and federal education grants on the development of New Brunswick.

I. Denison's Model

In the last chapter, under the discussion of the residual approach to determine the effect of education on the development of an economy, a simplified version of Denison (Equation 3-4) was presented.¹ This equation would appear to lend itself to estimation and, therefore, quantitative statements about the probable effects of education should be possible.

In attempting to analyze the economy of New Brunswick, however, certain problems become evident. First, data on gross provincial product, labour stock, capital stock, and labour productivity are necessary. Gross provincial product is not available for the years 1942-47, included in Table 6-11.

¹ Denison, p. 102.

Appendix B.² Labour stock can be estimated for New Brunswick on an annual basis.³ The labour force data are in index form with the two different base years of 1949 and 1961. The indices overlap at 1961 which permits calculation of actual labour force figures back to 1946. Only one actual figure was available and that was for 124.1 = 86,772 on the 1961 base.

Capital stock presents more of a problem, and so does any calculation of labour quality. Neither has been dealt with in official statistics.

To calculate a capital stock requires a great deal of background data, most of which are unavailable.⁴ To

² Ibid., p. 247.

³ These are calculated from Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Labour Division, Employment and Average Weekly Wages and Salaries (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-57), and Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Labour Division, Selected series of Canadian Labour Statistics, 1946 (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1957). For the intervening years Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Canadian Statistical Review: Employment (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1948-57), provides the necessary data.

⁴ See Canada, Royal Commission on Canada's Economic Prospects, Output, Labour and Capital in the Canadian Economy, ed. by William C. Hood and Anthony Scott (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1957), particularly Chap. 6; K. Buckley, Capital and Labour in Canada, Studies in Income and Wealth, Vol. 10 (New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1957); and L. H. Philip Brown and G. F. Marshall (eds.), "The Economics of the World: A Study of the Expansion of the World Economy," World Economic Survey, 1957, pp. 1-10. The data on capital stock are taken from a number of sources and are not directly comparable. The data on labour force are taken from the Canadian Statistical Review, 1957, ed. by the Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Ottawa, 1957.

approximate Denison's labour quality for New Brunswick would require calculation of the distribution of individuals by the number of years of schooling completed in order to isolate the effects of schooling, measured in years, on average income, which then could be further refined to take account of changes in the number of days of school attendance during the year.⁵ For Canada, equivalent data are lacking.⁶

It is not intended that much effort be given to deriving methods of estimation for capital stock and labour quality. The purpose of this chapter is to carry out a statistical analysis of federal education grants and growth. This can be done directly through the use of a linear regression analysis using annual figures (time series). This is one variant of the correlation approach analyzed by Bowen.⁷

Investment in Canada, 1911-1947 (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1951), and an annual publication entitled Outlook for subsequent years. From 1950, provincial data have been included with Outlook (the 1950 publication included material back to 1943).

⁵ Denison, The Economics, p. 74.

⁶ The Census in 1954 did not determine educational attainment but rather determined the number of years of schooling that individuals had received. The correlation between years and the level of income is shown in the table of educational attainment, in Denison's The Economics at pp. 74-75. The correlation is .77 in 1954.

⁷ Bowen, The Economics, p. 74. Bowen's analysis is based on a correlation between federal education grants and the rate of growth of the economy. He finds a positive correlation between the two variables.

2. The Model

A linear regression model with three independent variables and one dependent variable is used to relate federal education grants to New Brunswick with New Brunswick output. By using first differences, the estimate of the regression coefficient is the marginal physical product. For instance, the parameter for the variable ΔC is $\frac{\Delta O}{\Delta C}$ which is the marginal physical product of the capital.

The variables are as follows:

i) Change in Output: ΔO

The change in output is given by the increments in gross provincial product from year t to year $t + 1$. It is dependent on the various inputs into the production process, some of which are measurable and are included in the formulation of a production function used in this chapter.

Output data are found in table 2-1. The data are in current dollars by year and represent total output. The first differences are shown in column (2) in table 2-2.

ii) Change in the Employed Labour Force: ΔL

The change in the employed labour force (ΔL) is an independent variable in the production function of the type $Q = f(L, K, G)$ where Q is the quantity of employed labour force, L is the amount of labour, K is the amount of capital, and G is the amount of government grants.

labour force is expected to result in an increment in output. The regression coefficient will have an expected sign which is positive.

iii) Change in Capital Stock: ΔC

Increments in capital stock are hypothesized to affect increments in output positively. This is another way of saying that the regression coefficient (marginal physical productivity of capital) is expected to be positive.

The change in capital stock is gross investment in New Brunswick less depreciation in New Brunswick. The calculation of the change in capital stock is found in Table 5-1.

The data for New Brunswick investment in 1946 and 1947, which appear in Table 5-1, are estimated by simple linear regression. Although it would have been preferable to have had actual data for these two years, the estimated data appear reasonable for use in the regression model. The tentativeness of the regression coefficient is increased, however, by use of estimated rather than actual data.

Table 5-1 also supplies an estimation of depreciation for the years 1946 and 1947. The depreciation is estimated by using the replacement cost of capital stock in New Brunswick in 1946 and 1947.

The regression equation for the relationship between the change in capital stock and the change in output is given by the following equation:

TABLE 6-1
 CAPITAL STOCK CHANGES, NEW BRUNSWICK,
 1946-1967

| Year | Gross Investment ^a (millions) | Canada Depreciation ^b (millions) | New Brunswick Depreciation ^c (millions) | Change in Capital Stock ^d (millions) |
|------|---|--|---|--|
| (1) | (2) | (3) | (4) | (5) |
| 1946 | \$ 74.3 | \$1,071 | \$ 24.6 | \$ 49.7 |
| 1947 | 90.2 | 1,301 | 29.9 | 60.3 |
| 1948 | 123.2 | 1,504 | 34.6 | 93.6 |
| 1949 | 143.5 | 1,781 | 39.8 | 104.1 |
| 1950 | 170.9 | 1,957 | 45.1 | 125.8 |
| 1951 | 173.7 | 2,300 | 52.9 | 123.8 |
| 1952 | 170.7 | 2,537 | 53.4 | 112.3 |
| 1953 | 173.7 | 2,844 | 53.4 | 110.3 |
| 1954 | 131.6 | 3,146 | 72.4 | 109.2 |
| 1955 | 223.4 | 3,527 | 81.1 | 147.3 |
| 1956 | 249.4 | 4,020 | 92.5 | 156.9 |
| 1957 | 225.3 | 4,387 | 100.9 | 125.4 |
| 1958 | 216.0 | 4,354 | 100.8 | 145.2 |
| 1959 | 274.7 | 4,757 | 103.6 | 168.1 |
| 1960 | 341.3 | 5,013 | 113.3 | 189.0 |
| 1961 | 347.9 | 5,132 | 119.2 | 178.7 |
| 1962 | 310.3 | 5,391 | 122.7 | 181.6 |
| 1963 | 270.4 | 5,243 | 133.3 | 137.6 |
| 1964 | 313.7 | 5,313 | 143.5 | 169.2 |
| 1965 | 427.9 | 6,530 | 156.4 | 271.5 |
| 1966 | 431.3 | 7,435 | 170.5 | 300.0 |
| 1967 | 430.0 | 7,395 | 181.5 | 308.0 |

^aCanada, Department of Trade and Commerce and Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Private and Public Investment in Canada, Ottawa, Canada: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-67. For 1946 and 1947, the data are calculated by the author.

^bCanada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, National Income and Expenditure, Vol. 1, 1946-67. Ottawa, Canada: Queen's Printer, 1948, 1950, 1952, 1954, 1956, 1958, 1960, 1962, 1964, 1966, 1967.

^cCanadian Total Depreciation
Investment in Fixed Capital
 1946-1967

is estimated to be in the same proportion to Canada's depreciation as New Brunswick's investment is to Canada's investment. Depreciation figures by province are not provided by Statistics Canada, and New Brunswick does not calculate depreciation data for its own purposes.

iv) Change in Education Stock Attributable to Federal Grants for Education
Purpose: A

A simple production function examines an increase in the (constant-quality) quantity of the inputs labour and capital. In the last chapter, it was indicated that education may change the quality of labour in the production process. The change in education stock, then, is an indirect input which positively affects output by increasing labour quality. A positive sign on the regression coefficient is therefore anticipated.¹⁰

Since first differences are used for the other variables in the model, this variable is in the same form. The change in education stock at the time of the fiscal year for each period, as approximated by the flow of funds from the federal government for education, is used.

Because changes in the education stock enter the production process as an input, the quantity of the higher quality labour force will be a function of the change in the stock of education. The regression equation for the model

of time between the investment in education and the entrance of that education into the labour force. While some of the federal grant programs anticipate an immediate entry into the labour force, others anticipate several years before there is entry into the labour force. Thus, for our purposes, a one-year lag appears to be appropriate.¹¹ Data for the variable are found in Table 6-2.

3. Data

In a statistical test of this model, data were gathered on an annual basis for the years 1946 to 1967 inclusive. Because the statistical test deals with first differences, there are twenty-one valid cases in the computations (two of which involve estimated data).

The change in the labour force is the only variable which has negative observations. Just because the changes in output, capital stock, and education stock are measured in current dollars and are positive in money terms, it would be incorrect to assume they are positive in real terms. For instance, an increase in output of \$5 million

¹¹The first statistical results obtained when a one-year lag was used.

¹²Some of the statistical results are available in the appendix to the report. The statistical results are available in the appendix to the report. The statistical results are available in the appendix to the report. The statistical results are available in the appendix to the report.

TABLE 6-2

DATA USED TO EXAMINE EFFECTS OF EDUCATION
GRANTS ON NEW BRUNSWICK DEVELOPMENT,
1946-1967

| Year | Change in Output ^a (millions) | Labour Force ^b (thousands) | Change in Employed Labour Force (thousands) | Change in Capital Stock ^c (millions) | Federal Education Grants ^d (thousands) |
|------|--|---|--|--|--|
| (1) | (2) | (3) | (4) | (5) | (6) |
| 1946 | .. | 66.0 | .. | \$ 49.7 | .. |
| 1947 | 25 | 70.2 | 4.2 | 60.3 | 623.1 |
| 1948 | 44 | 70.8 | 0.6 | 93.6 | 1,703.4 |
| 1949 | 18 | 67.3 | -2.5 | 104.1 | 1,161.4 |
| 1950 | 36 | 69.0 | 1.7 | 125.6 | 810.7 |
| 1951 | 42 | 73.4 | 4.4 | 125.3 | 910.6 |
| 1952 | 24 | 73.7 | 0.3 | 112.3 | 430.7 |
| 1953 | 13 | 68.2 | -5.5 | 110.3 | 662.0 |
| 1954 | 37 | 65.8 | -2.4 | 109.2 | 533.3 |
| 1955 | 22 | 69.3 | 3.5 | 147.3 | 568.0 |
| 1956 | 96 | 74.0 | 4.7 | 156.9 | 603.9 |
| 1957 | 14 | 70.5 | -3.5 | 125.4 | 691.7 |
| 1958 | 7 | 66.0 | -4.5 | 145.2 | 919.7 |
| 1959 | 54 | 68.4 | 2.4 | 166.1 | 1,179.2 |
| 1960 | 40 | 69.6 | 1.2 | 139.0 | 2,110.3 |
| 1961 | 12 | 69.9 | 0.3 | 123.7 | 1,916.2 |
| 1962 | 20 | 69.8 | -0.1 | 121.8 | 2,322.9 |
| 1963 | 42 | 70.3 | 0.5 | 133.6 | 2,323.0 |
| 1964 | 85 | 73.1 | 2.8 | 193.2 | 3,266.1 |
| 1965 | 112 | 76.7 | 3.6 | 271.5 | 3,933.6 |
| 1966 | 25 | 80.5 | 3.8 | 320.0 | 3,639.3 |
| 1967 | 76 | 81.3 | 1.0 | 305.0 | 4,053.1 |

^aTable B-21, p. 247.

^bComputed as per item 3, p. 103.

^cTable B-4.

^dTable A-1, p. 247, 1 until 1954.

may actually be a decrease in real output, depending on the price index.

4. Result:

Because this production model is already in first differences and is linear, the estimate of the parameter of each variable is also the marginal physical productivity of that variable.¹³ For instance, the estimate of the parameter for labour represents the marginal physical productivity of labour. Likewise the estimates of the parameters for capital and education grants represent the marginal physical productivities of capital and education respectively. It is, therefore, predicted that the parameters (and therefore the marginal physical productivities) would be positive but there is no a priori expectation as to the magnitude of the parameters.

The regression equation obtained is as follows:¹⁴

$$AY = 4.13 + 0.15 AC + 3.27 AL + 0.01 E$$

(0.09) (1.11) (0.004)

¹³ For a description of a model using first differences, although not a different purpose, see Daniel B. Sullivan "Forecasting and Analysis with an Econometric Model," American Economic Review, v. 52 (March, 1962), 104-31.

¹⁴ The coefficient of multiple determination, R^2 , is 0.64 and the adjusted coefficient, R^2 , is 0.79. The F statistic is 12.75 which is significant at better than the 1% confidence level. The coefficients of partial determination are:

$$R^2_{Y,AL} = 0.50 \quad R^2_{Y,AC} = 0.40$$
$$R^2_{Y,E} = 0.75$$

where $R^2_{Y,AL}$ is the coefficient of determination of Y on AL and $R^2_{Y,AC}$ is the coefficient of determination of Y on AC .

The standard errors are in parentheses. All parameters are significantly different from zero.¹⁵

There was an expectation that the three regression coefficients would be positive and this is borne out in the regression equation derived. What this means is that the marginal physical productivities of labour, capital, and federally-supported education stock are positive. Therefore, given constant levels of capital and labour, a small increase in federally-supported education stock will result in an increase in gross provincial product of .01 times the increase in education stock.

The input elasticity for the labour force mean is calculated by multiplying the marginal physical product of labour by the ratio of the mean of the stock of the labour force to the mean of the gross provincial product.¹⁶ The resulting elasticity was 0.41, which could be interpreted as suggesting that a 1 per cent increase in the labour force would result in a 0.41 per cent increase in gross provincial product.

¹⁵ This is on the basis of a single-tail t-test. The double-tail test is appropriate since the sign of the coefficients had been predicted.

¹⁶ Calculated as: $\frac{\partial Y}{\partial L} \times \frac{L}{Y} = 3.27 \times \frac{11,220,000}{27,210,000} = 0.41$
percentage change in output which is 1% change:

$$\frac{\Delta Y}{\Delta L} \times \frac{L}{Y} = 3.27 \times \frac{11,220,000}{27,210,000}$$

$$= 0.41$$

The corresponding input elasticities for capital and education can not be calculated from the available data.¹⁷ Both calculations, if they could have been made, would have been of importance in gauging the importance of these inputs in the development of New Brunswick.

5. Conclusion

There has been an attempt in this chapter to test the hypothesis that education grants from the federal government assist the economic development of New Brunswick.

It has been shown that there is a positive marginal physical product for the educational stock resulting from federal grants to New Brunswick. Because an educational stock figure was unavailable, it was impossible to calculate the elasticity of output with respect to this particular input.

Some implications of the model are worth exploring. Let us suppose that the desired increment in output for 1961 had been \$1.5 billion instead of the actual \$1.2 billion. What increase in 1960 federal education grants would have brought about this desired increment in output? It turns out that an increase in federal grants of about 20% (and 40% per year) would have been sufficient.

This represents an increase in grants of approximately

was not possible to calculate the value of the elasticity of output with respect to the educational stock, only the value of the marginal physical product.

eighty cents per pupil. These results must be viewed with caution for, in fact, education grants and the increment in output may both be related in other than a causal way. However, subject to this precaution, it would appear that a small increase in education grants would lead to a significant increase in output.

All the coefficients were significant and with twenty-one readings, the sample is large enough that the results can be accepted with some degree of reliance.¹⁸

It is important to examine the data deficiencies. It must be remembered that output data, changes in capital stock, and educational expenditures by the federal government were not readily available in official statistics for New Brunswick. They were, however, estimated with some justification.¹⁹ A more satisfactory (in the sense that more information would be derived) model could have been used had data been available for capital stock and educational

¹⁸ There are two major questions in this series. On purely statistical grounds, one can never be sure whether Y responds to X or whether both variables are responding to some joint influence.

¹⁹ The purpose of Appendix A is to demonstrate how relevant expenditure data is obtained in New Brunswick. The data is obtained from the annual report of the Department of Education and the Department of Finance. The data is obtained from the annual report of the Department of Education and the Department of Finance.

stock.²⁰ Even if the model in this chapter had been used, elasticities could have been calculated. It is clear, then, that the results presented in this chapter are subject to further testing if appropriate data can be obtained.

²⁰ The reference here is to the residual model which would have found the amount of decrease in the residual as a result of federal education expenditures. It would also have been comparable to other studies done, whereas the model here has not been used in analyzing economic development in other jurisdictions.

CHAPTER VII

CONCLUSION

Government educational expenditures are under continuous scrutiny by policy makers. This study is an attempt to shed some light on the economic effect of federal education expenditures, particularly those directed towards the Province of New Brunswick. By implication the study must then involve an examination of federal-provincial financial relations.

In order to facilitate a review of the results of the study, this chapter is divided into four parts concerning federal systems, education expenditures, relevant data, and recent developments.

1. Federal Systems

A federal system exists when there are two governmental units (a central and a sub-central unit), each making decisions concerning the provision of certain public services in its respective autonomous jurisdiction. However, for the economist who is mainly concerned with the allocation of resources and the distribution of income, the study of federal systems should interest only to the extent that it sheds light on the manner in which public funds are distributed.

Federalism implies a mechanism by which geographical subsets of the population can influence the provision of public goods and services. The implications are discussed in Chapter 1.

Canada has a federal system of government; the BNA Act allocates to the provincial governments certain exclusive powers with respect to the provision of public goods and collection of revenues. The BNA Act also allocates exclusive public goods provision and revenue collection powers to the federal government. Chapter 11 provides a review of the literature on the influences that federalism has on the degree of attainment of the economic objectives of equity, stabilization, efficiency, and growth.

In Chapter 11, it is concluded that two of the objectives, efficiency and growth, are most relevant in a discussion of federal-provincial financial arrangements for education. In terms of efficiency, expenditures are sub-optimal if spillovers exist. Federal grants can thus be justified in overcoming this allocative inefficiency. Federal grants can also be justified if provincial growth can be shown to be stimulated by them. The expansion of government responsibility has aggravated the problem of attaining a balanced federal system. As the number of responsibilities has increased and as the amount of expenditures on existing programs has increased, the need for adjustment in the allocation of fiscal responsibilities between levels of government has become evident. The present report is prepared to provide

federal system experienced in Canada influences the pattern of education expenditures. Federalism is not, however, the only significant influential factor.

2. Education Expenditures

In Chapter II efficiency and growth are established as justifications for federal grants. Chapters III to VI examine these justifications more closely.

Chapter III provides an introduction to the problem of education spillovers. A number of aspects of the question are examined. First, it is concluded that education is a public good which diminishes in importance geographically. Theories of resource allocation, specifically in multi-level governments, are reviewed, and it is thus established that goods which exhibit externalities should be provided by the more senior-level government or should be assisted by conditional grants from a more senior-level government.

It is in Chapter IV that the first empirical evaluation is made. In this analysis, the expenditure per pupil in each province is the dependent variable, while the independent variables include federal contribution as a percentage of total expenditures, the percentage of 5-14 year olds enrolled in public education, the percentage of total enrollment in post-primary schools, and net migration by education level.

The most significant variable in the determination of per pupil education expenditures appears to be

percentage enrolment in post-elementary schools. The other variable which seems to be consistently significant is the percentage of 5-24 year olds enrolled in public education. A positive attitude towards public education in the community would appear in increased enrolment in post-elementary schools and in the percentage enrolment of 5-24 year olds. Also, the percentage enrolment in post-elementary schools reflects provincial age differentials.

The migration variables appear to be insignificant in the determination of per pupil educational expenditures, while the coefficient for federal grants appears to be significant but of the wrong sign. In the case of the former, several possible explanations are offered in Chapter IV. These include the high degree of consistency between provinces in school-leaving age and curricula, and the fact that the available sample of data is too small to make valid judgments. One possible reason offered in Chapter IV for the negative sign of the coefficient for federal grants is the standardization of grants programs.

Chapter V provides a review of the literature on the various methods of financing the administration of education. It covers the relationship of the education system to economic growth. After an examination of the empirical relationship, the sample method, the return-to-education, and the real effect approach, it appears that the real effect approach is the most promising. The empirical approach is the most promising method of several others. The return-to-education approach is the most promising method of several others. The real effect approach is the most promising method of several others.

It is in Chapter VI that this approach is applied. Because of the data, all the variables (labour, capital and federally-supported education) are in first differences. The coefficient of each of the variables is positive and significantly different from zero. This indicates positive marginal physical productivities.

Federal education grants are justified if they can be shown to improve the allocation of resources and/or to increase growth. In the case of resource allocation, it is concluded that federal government grants are not significant, but growth can be stimulated by education grants. Both results must be considered tentative on the basis of the available data. On balance, however, until there is further evidence to the contrary, it appears that federal education grants are justifiable. There are perhaps other reasons as well for their existence, such as social needs, geographical equity, political considerations, and other factors.

3. Data

Considerable series of data for many of the variables are available. Certain data have proved to be incorrect through the participation of the Education Division. At present, the following data are available from the 1950-51 period and growth in population, education, and growth rate of population. For the grants, total federal grants, and other variables, the data are available from the 1950-51 period with

receipts. Generally, the direct survey method permits variations in reporting by the respondents.

Other difficulties are evident in the data provided by Statistics Canada. As changes are made in the statistics, no attempt is made to reconcile previous data to newly collected data. Secondly, since the census occurs decennially, important data on education attainment, migration, and other variables are unavailable. Lastly, the definition of federal "education" grants to the provinces is narrow compared with the broader interpretation in this study.

Problems also exist with other sources of data. A major difficulty results from the accounting techniques used by various government departments. The Honourable E. J. Benson, when he was Minister of Finance, wrote that program planning and budgeting had been introduced by the federal government into Canada. A proper conception of PPB is that it requires control and review by function within a program. Such can only be carried out when there are functional accounts. The accounting system used by most departments does not permit detailed review of the functional breakdown of programs.

The two principal sources of data for a major part of this study are the following:

The Honourable E. J. Benson, "The Budgetary Process in Canada," *Public Administration*, 1964, p. 11.

The Honourable E. J. Benson, "The Budgetary Process in Canada," *Public Administration*, 1964, p. 11.

the federal grant programs for "education" and the payments made to New Brunswick under those programs--something which had not been done to date. The resulting compilation of data was used in the statistical tests carried out in Chapter VI.

Appendix B provides a review of the demographic and economic characteristics of New Brunswick. Of use in the statistical test in Chapter VI were the estimates of its gross provincial product.

The statistical testing in Chapter IV suffers from a lack of data of which migration data by education level were the most significant. These data were first gathered for the 1961 census but were not published. Further examination of spillover depends on the availability of better migration data.

4. After 1967

In 1967 the basis for post-secondary education grants was changed. It was agreed that the federal government would contribute 10% of the provincial government's contribution to the provinces for post-secondary education from 1968 to 1970. This meant that the federal government would contribute 10% of the total cost of post-secondary education. At the same time, the method of payment was changed so that the federal government would contribute 10% of the total cost of post-secondary education. This meant that the federal government would contribute 10% of the total cost of post-secondary education.

or refund would be made to equalize the total transfer to what was due the province under the formula.

The agreement specified expenses which were not considered to be operating expenditures and defined deductions to be made from operating expenditures. It also defined "post-secondary education" to be any course certified by the Lieutenant-Governor in Council which is of twenty-four weeks duration or more and requires junior matriculation for admission. Included in the agreement were a removal of the time limit for capital grants under the Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act and an undertaking by the Federal government of the full cost of adult training and training programs. Other programs outlined in Appendix were: 1. as above, veterans' allowances, and Canada Council payments, continue.

It would appear that these arrangements are not a departure in spirit from the idea of free of funding for education. However, the method of payment has changed so that the responsibility is shifted. It is not our purpose here to discuss the advantages or disadvantages of this change. Although it is a change, it is not intended to provide a radical new method of payment or a response to the financing of post-secondary education. There is no indication of a shift in the basic principle.

The following is a list of the items which are included in the agreement:

TABLE 7-1

TOTAL FEDERAL PAYMENTS AND FEDERAL PAYMENTS
TO NEW BRUNSWICK FOR EDUCATION, 1968-1973
(In Millions of Dollars)

| Year ^a | Personal Income Tax Abatement | Corporate Income Tax Abatement | Cash Transfers | Other ^b Payments | Total Value of Transfer to Provinces ^c |
|-------------------|--|---|-------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| (1) | (2) | (3) | (4) | (5) | (6) |
| Canada | | | | | |
| 1968 | \$174.1 | \$52.5 | \$182.7 | \$ 13.0 | \$ 422.3 |
| 1969 | 195.2 | 57.7 | 238.4 | 40.8 | 532.1 |
| 1970 | 239.6 | 64.7 | 303.8 | 40.8 | 648.9 |
| 1971 | 234.0 | 63.9 | 392.9 | 72.8 | 812.6 |
| 1972 ^d | 321.1 | 63.4 | 449.8 | 135.3 | 969.6 |
| 1973 ^e | 380.8 | 76.8 | 480.1 | 210.9 | 1,148.6 |
| New Brunswick | | | | | |
| 1968 | \$2.6 | \$0.3 | \$2.6 | \$ 3.3 | \$ 9.3 |
| 1969 | 2.9 | 0.9 | 3.8 | 4.1 | 11. |
| 1970 | 3.7 | 1.0 | 5.1 | 4.5 | 14.3 |
| 1971 | 4.3 | 0.9 | 6.9 | 13.7 | 25.8 |
| 1972 | 4.9 | 1.0 | 8.2 | 19.0 | 29.1 |
| 1973 | 5.8 | 1.1 | 8.7 | 17.2 | 32.8 |

^aFiscal year ending March 31.

^bOther payments include equalization payments plus for 1971 to 1973 other education subsidies set out in The National Finances which are unavailable for 1968 to 1970.

^cIt should be noted that New Brunswick is on the per capita payment.

^dEstimated in July, 1971.

^eEstimated in March, 1973.

Source: Canadian Tax Foundation, Canadian Taxation, Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, various years, 1967-1973; Canada's Finances (1971) to (1973), Ottawa: Department of Finance, Ministry of State, "Fiscal 1970-71," Canadian Taxation, Vol. 1, 1967 and 1971, Canadian Taxation, June 1, 1971.

Table 7-1 is a brief review of the education payments made to the Province of New Brunswick. In 1966-1967, New Brunswick had received \$12.8 million⁴ in education subsidies while in 1972-1973, the estimated subsidy for education in New Brunswick is valued at more than two and one-half times that amount, \$32.8 million.

9. Concluding Remarks

This dissertation is an attempt to examine the implications of federal grants for education. In other words, the policy of the federal government directing grants to the provinces for education expenditures is questioned. To reject a policy as being inappropriate, there must be some evidence that there are alternatives which are significantly better, or at the very least, there must be evidence that present policy is not accomplishing even partially the intentions set out for it. The evidence in this study would seem to suggest that federal education grants do not change the policy makers' response to spillovers but the economic development of New Brunswick appears to have been assisted by those grants. Although both conclusions are tentative, it would appear that a continuation of federal support for education would be justified. Further analysis based on better data and more complete data would be desirable. Federal

grants for education do serve a purpose, and until evidence to the contrary becomes available, these grants should be continued.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Works Cited

i) Books and Pamphlets

Ackley, Gardner. Macroeconomic Theory. New York: Macmillan Company, 1961.

Arrow, K. J. Social Choice and Individual Values. 2nd ed. New York: John Wiley and Sons, Inc., 1953.

Becker, G. S. Human Capital: A Theoretical and Empirical Analysis, with Special Reference to Education. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1964.

Bhaugava, F. N. The Theory and Working of Union Finance in India. London: George Allen and Unwin Co., 1955.

Birch, A. H. Federalism, Finance and Social Legislation in Canada, Australia, and the United States. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1955.

Blaug, Mark. An Introduction to the Economics of Education. London: Allen Lane, The Penguin Press, 1970.

Bowen, H. H. Toward Social Economy. New York: Knickerbocker and Co., Inc., 1973.

Break, G. F. Intergovernmental Fiscal Relations in the United States. Washington: The Brookings Institution, 1967.

Brewer, T. N. Regional Economic Policies in Canada. Toronto: Macmillan Company of Canada Limited, 1969.

Buchanan, J. M., and Tullock, G. The Calculus of Consent. Ann Arbor: The University of Michigan Press, 1962.

Buckley, K. Capital Formation in Canada. Studies in Income and Wealth, Vol. 11. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1957.

Cauchy, A. Essays on the Theory of the Alliance. London: George Allen and Unwin Co., 1955.

Canadian Tax Foundation. Provincial and Municipal Finances, 1971. Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, 1971.

The National Finances. Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, various years, 1967-73.

Carter, George E. Canadian Conditional Grants Since World War II. Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, 1971.

Dahl, R. A., and Lindblom, C. E. Politics, Economics, and Welfare. New York: Harper and Bros., 1953.

Dalton, Hugh. Principles of Public Finance. London: Routledge and Regan Paul Ltd., 1952.

Denison, E. F. The Sources of Economic Growth in the United States and the Alternatives Before Us. Supplementary Paper No. 13. New York: Committee for Economic Development, 1962.

Downs, Anthony. An Economic Theory of Democracy. New York: Harper and Bros., 1957.

Due, John F. Government Finance: The Economics of the Public Sector. 4th ed. Homewood: Richard D. Irwin, Inc., 1968.

Friedman, Milton, and Schwartz, Alice J. Income from Independent Professions and Firms. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1948.

Gettys, Lucille. The Administration of Canadian Conditional Grants. Chicago: Public Administration Service, 1965.

Graham, J. F. Fiscal Adjustment and Economic Development: A Case Study of Nova Scotia. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1963.

Hansen, A. H., and Perloff, H. Local Finance in the National Economy. New York: W. W. Norton and Company, Inc., 1961.

Hansen, A. H. Local Finance in the National Economy. Canadian Tax Foundation, Inc. Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, 1961.

Essays in the Economics of Public Finance. Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, 1961.

- Harris, Seymour. The Market for College Graduates. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1949.
- Heller, Walter W. New Dimensions of Political Economy. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, Inc., 1967.
- Herber, Bernard P. Modern Public Finance: The Study of Public Sector Economics. Rev. ed. Homewood, Ill.: Richard D. Irwin, Inc., 1971.
- Klassen, A. H. Area Economic and Social Redevelopment: Guidelines for Programmes. Paris: Organization for Economic Co-operation and Development, 1965.
- McKean, R. N. Public Spending. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1963.
- Maxwell, J. A. Federal Grants and the Business Cycle. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, Inc., 1942.
- _____. Federal Subsidies to the Provincial Governments in Canada. Harvard Economic Studies, Vol. LVI. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1957.
- _____. The Fiscal Impact of Federalism in the United States. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1946.
- Millward, R. Public Expenditure Economics. London: McGraw-Hill, 1971.
- Mines, Jerry. Social and Economic Factors in Spending for Public Education. Syracuse: Syracuse University Press, 1963.
- Musgrave, Richard A. Fiscal Systems. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1969.
- _____. The Theory of Public Finance. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., 1959.
- _____ and Peacock, A. T., eds. Classics in the Theory of Public Finance. London: Macmillan and Company Ltd., 1963.
- Myers, C., and Harrison, F. Education, Manpower, and Economic Growth: Strategies for Human Resource Development. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1968.
- Orlitzky, William I. Fiscal Federalism. New York: Harcourt, Brace, Jovanovich, Inc., 1972.

- Parnes, H. S. Forecasting Educational Needs for Economic and Social Development. Paris: Organization for Economic Co-operation and Development, 1962.
- Pigou, A. C. A Study in Public Finance. 3rd rev. ed. London: Macmillan and Co. Ltd., 1947.
- Queen's University. Institute of Intergovernmental Relations. Report: Intergovernmental Liaison on Fiscal and Economic Matters. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1969.
- Riker, William H. Federalism: Origin, Operation, Significance. Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 1964.
- Rivlin, Alice. Systematic Thinking for Social Action. Washington: The Brookings Institution, 1971.
- Rothenberg, J. F. The Measurement of Social Welfare. Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1961.
- Schultz, T. W., ed. Human Resources. Fiftieth Anniversary Colloquium VI. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1972.
- Smiley, D. J. Conditional Grants and Canadian Federalism. Toronto: Canadian Tax Foundation, 1963.
- Thorndike-Barnhart Comprehensive Desk Dictionary. Edited by Clarence N. Barnhart. Garden City, New York: Doubleday and Company, Inc., 1956.
- Watts, R. L. New Federations, Experiments in the Commonwealth. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1970.
- Weisbrod, Burton A. External Benefits of Public Education. Princeton: Industrial relations section, Department of Economics, Princeton University, 1964.
- Wheare, K. C. Federal Government. 4th ed. London: Oxford University Press, 1963.
- Wonnacott, T. H., and Wonnacott, R. J. Introductory Statistics. New York: John Wiley and Sons, Inc., 1970.

⊙ ii) Articles

Abramovitz, Moses. "Resource and Output Trends in the United States since 1870." American Economic Review, Papers and Proceedings, XLVI (May, 1956), 5-23.

Arrow, K. J. "Political and Economic Evaluation of Social Effects and Externalities." The Analysis of Public Output. Edited by J. Margolis. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1970, pp. 1-23.

"The Organization of Economic Activity: Issues Pertinent to the Choice of Market Versus Nonmarket Allocation." Public Expenditures and Policy Analysis. Edited by R. H. Haveman and J. Margolis. Chicago: Markham Publishing Company, 1970, pp. 59-73.

Becker, Gary S. "Investment in Human Capital: A Theoretical Analysis." Journal of Political Economy, LXX, No. 5, Pt. 2, Supplement (October, 1962), 9-49.

"Underinvestment in College Education." American Economic Review, 51 (May, 1961), 34-51.

Benson, The Honourable E. J. "Budget Breakthrough: Adoption of PFB." Canadian Tax Journal, XVI (May-June, 1968), 161-67.

Bowen, William G. "Assessing the Economic Contribution of Education: An Appraisal of Alternative Approaches." Economic Aspects of Higher Education. Edited by Seymour S. Harris. Paris: Organization for Economic Co-operation and Development, 1964, pp. 177-200.

Breton, Albert. "A Theory of the Demand for Public Goods." Canadian Journal of Economics and Political Science, XLIIA (1967), 933-57.

"A Theory of Government Grants." Canadian Journal of Economics and Political Science, XLII (1967), 147-61.

Proctor, J. "The Demand for Economic Disparities and Policies." Canadian Journal of Economics and Political Science. By L. H. Officer and J. G. Smeaton. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1970, pp. 208-211.

Buchanan, James M. "A Reply." Journal of Political Economy, IX (December, 1952), 536-38.

_____. "Federal Grants and Resource Allocation." Journal of Political Economy, IX (June, 1952), 208-17.

_____. "Federalism and Fiscal Equity." American Economic Review, XI (1950), 583-99.

_____, and Wagner, R. E. "An Efficiency Basis for Federal Fiscal Equalization." The Analysis of Public Output. Edited by Julius Margolis. New York: Columbia University Press, 1970, pp. 139-53.

Chenery, H. B. "Development Policies for Southern Italy." Quarterly Journal of Economics, LXXVI (November, 1961), 415-47.

Cobb, G. "Comments on Samuelson's Theory of Public Finance." Review of Economics and Statistics, XXXVIII (November, 1956), 406-11.

De Wolff, P. "Employment Forecasting Techniques in the Netherlands." Employment Forecasting. Paris: Organization for Economic Co-operation and Development, 1963.

Inke, S. "More on the Misuse of Mathematical Economics: A rejoinder." Review of Economics and Statistics, XXXVIII (May, 1956), 181-8.

Griffiths, J. "Notes on the Role of Education in Production Function and Growth Accounting." Education, Income, and Human Capital. Edited by W. L. Hansen. Studies in International Affairs, Vol. XXCV. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1970, pp. 71-115.

_____. "On Musgrave's Separation of the Tasks of the Public Budget." Public Finance, VI, No. 3 (Autumn, 1967), 31-41.

Hall, R. S. "Public Expenditure and Fiscal Policy." Public Finance, XXIX (1968), 107-129.

_____. "Public Expenditure and the Theory of Finance." Public Finance, XXX, No. 1 (Spring, 1969), 1-15.

- Hicks, J. R. "The Nature and Basis of Economic Growth." In U. K. Hicks, et al. Federalism and Economic Growth in Underdeveloped Countries. London: George Allen and Unwin Ltd., 1961, pp. 70-89.
- Higgins, B. Review of Federalism and Economic Growth in Underdeveloped Countries, by U. K. Hicks, et al. Pacific Affairs (1963), pp. 460-63.
- Hochman, H. M. "Professor Head on Equity and Efficiency: Comment and Addendum." Public Finance, XXV, No. 4 (1970), 536-45.
- Houthakker, H. S. "Education and Income." Review of Economics and Statistics, XL1 (February, 1959), 34-43.
- Kendrick, John W. "Productivity Trends: Capital and Labour." Review of Economics and Statistics, XXXVII (August, 1955), 343-57.
- Knowles, W. H. "Manpower and Education in Puerto Rico." Manpower and Education: Country Studies in Economic Development, edited by R. Hamilton and A. A. Myers. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1965, pp. 104-19.
- Livingstone, W. B. "A Note on the Nature of Federalism." Political Science Quarterly, LXVII (March, 1952), 31-35.
- McAdams, M. C., and Aaron, H. "Efficiency and Equity in the Optimal Supply of a Public Good." Review of Economics and Statistics, LI, No. 1 (February, 1969), 41-59.
- Margolis, J. "A Comment on the Pure Theory of Public Expenditure." Review of Economics and Statistics, XXXVII (November, 1955), 64-69.
- Miller, H. P. "Annual and Irregular Expenditures in Relation to Education: 1952-1959." Journal of Public Economics, I, 1 (December, 1967), 93-101.
- Shapiro, J. J. "The Postwar Budget Deficit and Inflation: An Interpretive Essay." Journal of Public Economics, IX, No. 1 (March, 1967), 1-14.
- Moore, G. A., and Layard, P. "The Need for a Qualified Manpower in Education." Journal of Public Economics, I, No. 1 (December, 1967), 101-10.

Musgrave, Richard A. "Approaches to a Fiscal Theory of Political Federalism." Public Finances: Needs, Sources and Utilization. Special Conference Series, National Bureau of Economic Research, Vol. XII. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1961, pp. 97-129.

_____. "Provision for Social Goods." Public Economics. Edited by J. Margolis and H. Gupton. London: Macmillan, 1969, pp. 124-44.

Nelson, Richard R. "Aggregate Production Functions and Medium-Range Growth Projections." American Economic Review, LIV (September, 1964), 575-605.

Nerlove, Marc. "On Tuition and the Costs of Higher Education: Prolegomena to a Conceptual Framework." Journal of Political Economy, LXXX, No. 3, Pt. II (May/June, 1972), 517S-118.

Pecqueur, Maurice. "The Theory of Spillovers and Its Connection with Education." Public Finance, XXI (1956), 181-185.

Philips-Towne, H. H., and Mansfield-Jones, S. J. "The Climate of the Islands: A Study in the Expanding Economy." London Economic Papers, IV (October, 1953), 195-207.

Renshaw, Edward. "A Note on the Expenditure Effect of State Aid to Education." Journal of Political Economy, LXVIII (April, 1960), 170-71.

_____. "Estimating the Returns to Education." Review of Economic Studies, XIII (August, 1946), 313-31.

Samuelson, P. A. "Aspects of Public Expenditure Theories." Review of Economic Studies, XI (November, 1944), 353-74.

_____. "On the Economic Conditions for Joint Supply and Public Goods." Journal of Economic Theory, II, No. 2 (February, 1971), 21-36.

_____. "A Generalization of a Theory of Public Expenditure." Journal of Economic Theory, I, No. 1 (February, 1969), 67-91.

_____. "The Economics of Public Goods and Taxation." Journal of Economic Theory, I, No. 1 (February, 1969), 92-107.

- _____. "The Pure Theory of Public Expenditure." Review of Economics and Statistics, XXXVI (1954), 387-89.
- Schultz, T. W. "Education and Economic Growth." Social Forces Influencing America: Education. Edited by N. B. Henry. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1961, pp. 46-88.
- Scott, Anthony D. "A Note on Grants in Federal Countries." Economica, XVII (November, 1950), 416-22.
- _____. "Federal Grants and Resource Allocation." Journal of Political Economy, LX (December, 1952), 537-56.
- _____. "The Economic Goals of Federal Finance." Public Finance, XIX (1954), 241-88.
- Shapiro, Sherman. "Some Socioeconomic Determinants of Expenditures for Education: Southern and Other States Compared." Comparative Education Review, VI (October, 1952), 159-66.
- Solow, Robert M. "Technical Change and the Aggregate Production Function." Review of Economics and Statistics, LXXIX (August, 1957), 318-30.
- Stein, P. O. "The Public Sector and the Public Interest." Public Expenditure and Public Welfare. Edited by H. H. Hansen and C. H. Johnson. Chicago: Markham Publishing Company, 1970, pp. 21-38.
- Suits, Daniel B. "Forecasting and Analysis with an Econometric Model." Journal of Economic Review, LII (March, 1958), 107-37.
- Sundin, L.; Sjölin, P.; and Alvin, L. "Taxation and Distribution in Europe in 1970." Policy Conference on Taxation and Distribution in Europe. Paris: Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development, 1972, pp. 1-100.
- Taylor, L. P. "An Economic Theory of Fiscal Decentralization." Journal of Economic Review, LII (March, 1958), 138-57.
- Taylor, L. P. "The Economics of Fiscal Decentralization." Journal of Economic Review, LII (March, 1958), 158-77.
- Taylor, L. P. "The Economics of Fiscal Decentralization." Journal of Economic Review, LII (March, 1958), 178-97.

Weisbrod, Burton A. "Comments: Fiscal Theory of Political Federalism." Public Finances: Needs, Sources and Utilization. Special Conference Series, National Bureau of Economic Research, Vol. XII. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1961, pp. 131-32.

"Geographical Spillover Effects and the Allocation of Resources to Education." The Public Economy of Urban Communities. Edited by Julius Margolis. Baltimore: The Johns Hopkins Press, 1965, pp. 192-208.

Williamson, J. G. "Regional inequality and the Process of National Development: A Description of the Patterns." Economic Development and Cultural Change, XIII (July, 1965), 1-64.

Winch, D. M. "Pareto, Public Goods and Politics." Canadian Journal of Economics, II, No. 4 (November, 1969), 497-508.

iii) Government Publications

Bartlam, Gordon W. The Costs of Education to Business. Ottawa: Canadian Council of Economic Development, 1964.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1961. 9-10 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1962. 11-12 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1963. 13-14 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1964. 15-16 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1965. 17-18 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1966. 19-20 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1967. 21-22 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Canada. Annual Report on Education and Development Act, 1968. 23-24 Eliz. II, Ch. 3.

Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act, 1961. 9 Eliz. II, ch. 6.

Veterans Rehabilitation Act, 1945. 9 Geo. VI, ch. 35.

The Vocational Training Co-ordination Act, 1942. 6 Geo. VI, ch. 34.

Youth Training Act, 1959. 3 Geo. VI, ch. 39.

Canada Council. Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1958-67.

Department of Energy, Mines and Resources. Mineral Resources Division. Mineral Resource Development: Province of New Brunswick. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1967.

Department of Finance. Canada Student Loans Plan: Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1963-67.

Public Accounts. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1963-67.

Department of Forestry. Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1963-67.

Department of Labour. Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1963-67.

Department of National Health and Welfare. Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1963-67.

Department of Education. Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1963-67.

Preliminary Statistics of Education. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1962-64.

Survey of Education Finance. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1954-66.

Survey of Elementary and Secondary Education, 1961-62. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1962.

Survey of Higher Education. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1954-61.

Survey of Higher Education, 1954-1964. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1962.

Survey of Production, 1963. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1963.

Vital Statistics. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1963.

Census Division, Census of Canada, 1961. Ottawa: Queen's Printer.

Census of Canada, 1961. Ottawa: Queen's Printer.

Census of Canada, 1961. Ottawa: Queen's Printer.

Census of Canada, 1961. Ottawa: Queen's Printer.

Research Section, Census of Population of Canada. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1960-61.

Labour Division, Employment and Unemployment in Canada, 1961-62. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1960-62.

Labour Division, Employment and Unemployment in Canada, 1961-62. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1960-62.

Labour Division, Employment and Unemployment in Canada, 1961-62. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1960-62.

Labour Division, Employment and Unemployment in Canada, 1961-62. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1960-62.

Research Division. National Accounts: Income and Expenditure, 1926-1956. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1958.

Economic Council of Canada. Economic Goals for Canada to 1970. First Annual Review. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1964.

Some Economic Aspects of Provincial Educational Systems. Staff Study No. 27, by J. Cousin, J. P. Fortin and C. J. Wenzas. Ottawa: Information Canada, 1971.

Towards Sustained and Balanced Economic Growth. Second Annual Review. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1965.

National Research Council of Canada. Annual Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-67.

Royal Commission on Canada's Economic Prospects. Output, Labor and Capital in the Canadian Economy Edited by William C. Hood and Anthony Scott. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1967.

Royal Commission on National Development in the Arts, Letters and Sciences. Report. Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1961.

Das Gupta, R. B. An Approach to a Social Accounting System for the A.P.E. Provinces. Research Paper No. 4. Fredericton, N.S.: Research Centre, Atlantic Provinces Economic Council, 1966.

Denton, Frank T., and Detry, Sylvia. An Analysis of Post-War Unemployment. Staff Study No. 5. Ottawa: Economic Council of Canada, 1964.

Great Britain. Laws, Statutes, etc., British North America Act, 1871. 30-31 Victoria, Ch. 3.

Hirsch, Werner. Analysis of Federal Control of Public Utilities. Study Paper No. 4, Joint Economic Commission, U.S. Congress. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1966.

Scott, J. W. "The Federal Government and the Revenue Administration." Proceedings of the Canadian Tax Association. Edited by J. W. Scott. Toronto: Canadian Tax Association, 1966. Pp. 1-10.

New Brunswick. Royal Commission on Finance and Municipal Taxation in New Brunswick. Report. Fredericton: Queen's Printer, 1963.

_____. Royal Commission on the Financing of Schools. Report. Fredericton: Queen's Printer, 1955.

_____. Royal Commission on Higher Education. Report. Fredericton: Queen's Printer, 1962.

Rivlin, Alice M. "Research in the Economics of Higher Education: Progress and Problems." Economics of Higher Education. Edited by Selma J. Mushkin. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Health, Education and Welfare, Office of Education, 1962, pp. 357-83.

Simon, K. A., and Grant, W. V. Digest of Educational Statistics. U.S. Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, Office of Education. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1967.

Wilkinson, Bruce W. Studies in the Economics of Education. Occasional Paper No. 4. Ottawa: Department of Labour, Economics and Research Branch, 1965.

iv) Unpublished Material

Association of Universities and Colleges of Canada. "Unpublished tables for the years 1963-1967 inclusive."

Bastien, Richard. "Fiscal Federalism in Canada: Decentralization in the Modern State." Unpublished paper prepared for a meeting of the Society of Government Economists, December 23, 1972.

Canada. Department of Indian Affairs and Northern Development. Central Statistical Division. "Residential Distribution of Indians by Provinces." Various years, 1945-67. (Mimeographed.)

_____. Department of Manpower and Immigration. Program Support Branch. "Federal Expenditures for Vocational Training, Qualitative Aspect." Unpublished I.L.O. 1967. (Mimeographed.)

_____. Department of National Health and Welfare. Financing and Research Department. "Summary and List of Expenditures on Financing by Province." Various years, 1967-71. (Mimeographed.)

_____. Department of the Secretary of State. "Federal Expenditures on Indian Affairs, 1967 and 1971." Unpublished I.L.O. 1971. (Mimeographed.)

Statistics Canada, Census Division. "1961 Basic Migration Table No. 19." Unpublished table prepared at Statistics Canada for research purposes only.

Hall, W. C., Jr. "Some Welfare Implications of Intergovernmental Fiscal Relations with Special Reference to Grants-in-Aid for Education." Unpublished Ph.D. dissertation, University of Illinois, 1964.

Stager, D. "Monetary Returns to Post-Secondary Education in Ontario." Unpublished Ph.D. dissertation, Princeton University, 1968.

v) Personal Correspondence

Berjevin, J. B. Assistant Deputy Minister, Department of Indian Affairs and Northern Development. September 11, 1970.

Kendall, C. K. H. Special Assistant to the Minister, Department of Veterans Affairs. June 3, 1970.

Hewitt, B. J. Chief, Excise Tax Audit, Department of National Revenue. December 17, 1970 and December 23, 1970.

Routledge, R. L. M. Rural Development Officer, Department of Agriculture and Rural Development. October 10, 1970.

Wright, Dorothy J. Executive Assistant to the President, Social Research Council. August 12, 1969 and September 16, 1970.

Quinn, E. A. Awards Office, National Research Council of Canada. April 10, 1969.

APPENDIX A

FEDERAL AID TO EDUCATION: HISTORICAL REVIEW

The purpose of this appendix is to show in both verbal and statistical form the historical evolution of various federal programs. The reader will note a brief description of each program accompanied by a table relating the amounts paid out under that program.¹

1. Vocational Training Co-ordination Act

(1) Vocational Training Co-ordination Act

The largest grants received under the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act were for vocational school assistance. These grants were made for two purposes--capital expenditures and ordinary annual expenditures. Under the latter, each province received an outright grant of \$10,000 per annum as well as a grant to be matched by the province, allotted among the provinces on the basis of 10-12 year old in the province as a proportion of the total. Originally, there was a ceiling of \$1.9 million for grants and the program was to run only for two years. At the national level, the Department

TABLE A-1

PAYMENTS MADE UNDER THE VOCATIONAL TRAINING
CO-ORDINATION ACT, 1946-1961

| Year ^a | Receipts by N.B. Under the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act (in thousands of dollars) | On a Per Capita Basis | Payments by Canada Under the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act (in thousands of dollars) | On a Per Capita Basis |
|-------------------|--|--------------------------------|--|--------------------------------|
| 1946 | 520.2 | \$1.11 | \$ 6,135.9 | \$0.50 |
| 1947 | 953.9 | 1.99 | 15,471.6 | 1.25 |
| 1948 | 527.9 | 1.08 | 10,123.4 | 0.80 |
| 1949 | 341.1 | 0.68 | 6,066.3 | 0.47 |
| 1950 | 539.5 | 1.16 | 5,075.2 | 0.37 |
| 1951 | 230.4 | 0.45 | 4,370.3 | 0.31 |
| 1952 | 271.6 | 0.52 | 4,449.5 | 0.31 |
| 1953 | 340.3 | 0.45 | 4,960.3 | 0.34 |
| 1954 | 225.4 | 0.42 | 4,105.3 | 0.27 |
| 1955 | 247.1 | 0.45 | 4,031.7 | 0.25 |
| 1956 | 231.7 | 0.42 | 3,963.5 | 0.25 |
| 1957 | 247.1 | 0.44 | 4,059.7 | 0.25 |
| 1958 | 277.3 | 0.49 | 4,203.6 | 0.25 |
| 1959 | 359.3 | 0.62 | 7,653.7 | 0.44 |
| 1960 | 423.4 | 0.72 | 8,131.5 | 0.45 |
| 1961 | 595.3 | 1.03 | 8,452.7 | 0.47 |
| 1961 | 30,700.0 | | \$101,261.0 | |
| Average | | 10.72 | | \$0.34 |

^a Figures for receipts and payments are taken on a fiscal year basis, and are based on the population of the province within the calendar year. The figures for 1961 are preliminary.

Territories, and the Yukon came into the agreement, the ceiling was raised so that by 1954-55 the allotment had been raised to \$2.1 million per annum.

The federal contribution from the annual allotment was limited to an amount not in excess of the increase in provincial expenditures over a basic year prior to the agreement or 50 percent of the actual provincial expenditures, whichever was the lesser. It was this stipulation which gave the provinces the impetus to increase vocational education - either in quantity or quality.

The provinces made a number of different decisions as to how the monies would be used. As well, some provinces claimed much more of their allotment than other provinces. Table A-2 shows the usage of the annual allotments during the first five years of the agreement.

In 1955, the Vocational Training Advisory Council recommended that the agreement giving annual allotments to the provinces be renewed for ten years, with the federal contribution increased to an annual \$2.6 million maximum. However, two one-year extensions were given while the investigations were undertaken. These needs.

On April 1, 1957, the Vocational Training Agreement was renewed. It came into effect for a five-year period. This was the first time that the federal government had provided a five-year period for a vocational training agreement. The agreement provided for a five-year period for the first time. It provided for a five-year period for the first time. It provided for a five-year period for the first time.

()

TABLE A-2

PERCENTAGE OF ANNUAL ALLOCMENTS CLAIMED TO MARCH 31, 1950
AND THE DISTRIBUTION OF CLAIMS BY FUNCTION, 1949-1950

| Function | Percentage of Claims Spent on | | | | | |
|----------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | Salaries | Maintenance of Equipments | Administration | Buildings | Equipment | Bursaries |
| Administration | 40.0 | 150.0 | 1.7 | 74.0 | 0.9 | .. |
| Buildings | 24.0 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| Equipment | 50.0 | .. | 18.0 | 23.0 | 12.0 | .. |
| Bursaries | 50.0 | .. | 2.0 | 5.0 | .. | 7.0 |
| Salaries | 54.0 | .. | 2.0 | 25.0 | 8.0 | 11.0 |
| Buildings | 100.0 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| Equipment | 72.0 | .. | 4.0 | .. | 2.5 | 3.5 |
| Bursaries | 33.0 | .. | 7.7 | 35.0 | 4.0 | .. |
| Salaries | 90.0 | .. | 1.0 | 0.5 | 3.5 | .. |
| Buildings | 50.0 | .. | 12.0 | 3.0 | .. | .. |

Unrounded figures are for the year 1949-50 only.

vocational high schools. For the first two years the annual appropriations were to be \$2.5 million, \$3.0 million for the third year, and \$3.5 million for the last two years. Within the annual appropriation, \$30.0 thousand was to be an unmatched grant to each province, \$20.0 thousand was to be an unmatched grant to each territory, and the remainder was to be distributed according to the proportion of the population in the 15-19 year age group. The latter portion was to be matched.

Throughout this discussion the grants for capital purposes have been left out. They were rather significant. Originally, in 1946, a special Dominion allotment of \$10.0 million was made available for capital expenditures on buildings and equipment subject to a deadline of March 31, 1949. These funds were to be distributed on the basis of the proportion of 15-19 year olds living in the province and were to be matched by the province. Immediately after the war there was a shortage of building equipment; consequently in order to extend the time limit for expenditures under this programme, the time limit for expenditures under this programme was extended to March 31, 1950 for all building and equipment grants approved by the Minister by March 31, 1949, and to those for which the work was commenced or approved for equipment was purchased.

There was a complaint in the papers with respect to the fact that the Dominion expenditure for 1948 and 1949, for the

later years, however, permission was granted for the annual allotments to be used for capital purposes.

The Vocational and Technical Training Agreement No. 2, which came into effect April 1, 1957, provided \$25.0 million over five years for capital assistance. Again, this money was to be allotted on the basis of the population in the 15-19 age group, but this time provision was made to re-allot funds not required to match provincial government expenditures on approved projects. As there would not be sufficient funds to match all provincial capital expenditures in the field of vocational training, preference was to be given to the building and equipping of technical and trades institutes. Lower in priority were vocational training projects in secondary schools and special training centres.

By March 31, 1959, the provinces (other than Quebec) had capital projects planned or in progress which would require the full amount of federal assistance. Fifty-one per cent of these funds were allotted to institutes of technology, 17 per cent to combined institutes of technology and trade schools, 15 per cent to trade or vocational training centres, and 17 per cent to vocational high schools.

On December 1, 1959, by inter-governmental agreement, the federal government authorized a new program of capital expenditures to be financed jointly by the provinces on a 50-50 basis.

This program was designed to meet the capital expenditures

TABLE A-3

VOCATIONAL SCHOOL ASSISTANCE, 1946-1961
(in thousands of dollars)

| Year | Payments to New Brunswick | | Payments by Canada | |
|--------|---------------------------|-----------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| | Annual Building | Equipment | Annual Building | Equipment |
| 1946 | 11.0 | | 627.9 | 72.0 |
| 1947 | 11.0 | | 1,433.3 | 233.2 |
| 1948 | 11.0 | | 1,229.7 | 422.8 |
| 1949 | 11.0 | | 1,975.4 | 357.4 |
| 1950 | 324.8 | 30.1 | 1,339.7 | 358.1 |
| 1951 | | 17.9 | 2,032.9 | 252.9 |
| 1952 | | 60.2 | 2,308.3 | 221.0 |
| 1953 | | | 2,120.2 | 135.8 |
| 1954 | | | 2,059.6 | 73.1 |
| 1955 | | | 2,029.5 | 2.6 |
| 1956 | | | 2,191.7 | |
| 1957 | | | 2,070.0 | |
| 1958 | 19.6 | b | 979.8 | 855.4 |
| 1959 | 40.2 | b | 2,330.6 | b |
| 1960 | 72.9 | b | 2,049.5 | 3,090.0 |
| 1961 | 97.4 | b | 2,347.7 | 2,518.7 |
| Totals | \$1,003.7 ^d | \$108.3 | \$30,543.5 | \$16,750.4 ^d |
| | | | | \$2,188.9 |

Calendar year ending March 31.

Figures for building and equipment are included in the figures for building.

Because of rounding the figures do not necessarily add up.

Part of which is for equipment.

Source: Canada, Department of Labour, Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61), and Canada, Department of Finance, Public Accounts (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61).

provisions of the Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act, 1961.³ By the end of the fiscal year, the Minister of Labour had approved projects for capital expenditures totalling \$4.3 million.⁴

ii) War Emergency Training

During the Second World War and immediately following the greatest single task undertaken under the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act was the training of workers involved with varying aspects of defence. Various programs came under the general agreement on war emergency training. These included: (a) training for the armed forces, (b) training of workers in defence industries, (c) supervisory training, (d) training of veterans for civilian jobs, and (e) supplying materials and equipment for such programs. Each will be examined in turn.

In 1945-46 the importance of training armed forces personnel was emphasized. No payments were made under this act until between March 31, 1946 and the start of the Korean War at which time this act did provide a small amount of training. In some cases, it was pre-employment training which was provided. Training was provided for

Under this schedule, the federal government bore 100 per cent of the cost of training while the provincial governments paid certain administrative charges and provided vocational shops in the existing technical and vocational schools without charge for rental or depreciation.

The above schedule was split in 1952 into "Training for the Armed Forces" (K-1) and "Training of Workers in Defence Industries" (K-2). Under the provisions of the latter, the provinces were reimbursed for 75 per cent of the cost of operating classes. New Brunswick did not participate in either program after March 31, 1956.

In 1945-46, supervisory training was carried on as part of Article K, but during that year the provincial government was notified that after March 31, 1946, the Department of Labour would share approved costs on a 50-50 basis with the province, and agreed with the province. The Province of New Brunswick provided for this type of training.

The program of training for the war was a major one for the province and the federal government.

The program of training for the war was a major one for the province and the federal government.

of Veterans Affairs; (b) the anticipated field of employment in each occupation.

The federal Department of Labour co-operated with all provincial governments but with the costs of training veterans borne solely by the Dominion. The only exception was for certain items of capital equipment towards which the provinces contributed 50 per cent of the purchase price in return for outright ownership when the equipment was no longer required for the training of veterans.

On December 31, 1947, responsibility for the supervision of veteran training in private schools was transferred to the Department of Veterans Affairs. By 1950, the program was placed out in its entirety although payments were continued until 1952. Some of the following within the Department of Labour was provided in the following quotation:

While many of the veterans have been reabsorbed through vocational training in special C.V.I. schools and on the job training in other schools, a large number of them are still in the hands of the provincial schools, and it is slowly

being transferred to the Department of Veterans Affairs. Capital payments are made by the Dominion Government to the provinces for the cost of the training of these veterans.

TABLE A-4

DEFENCE-RELATED TRAINING, 1946-1961
(In Thousands of Dollars)

| Year ^a | Payments Made to New Brunswick | | | | | |
|-------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|----------------|-----------|-----------|--------------------|
| | F-1 ^b | K-2 ^c | L ^d | Buildings | Equipment | Total ^e |
| 1946 | \$ 33.6 | .. | \$ 258.6 | \$ 4.5 | \$ 98.6 | \$ 395.3 |
| 1947 | .. | .. | 667.4 | 5.8 | 163.5 | 841.6 |
| 1948 | .. | .. | 415.4 | .. | 51.9 | 467.3 |
| 1949 | .. | .. | 104.9 | .. | 5.1 | 109.9 |
| 1950 | 15.9 | .. | 10.1 | .. | .. | 26.0 |
| 1951 | 14.3 | .. | 1.8 | .. | .. | 16.0 |
| 1952 | 12.1 | \$13.0 | .. | .. | .. | 25.2 |
| 1953 | 12.6 | 19.5 | .. | .. | .. | 32.1 |
| 1954 | 5.9 | 9.1 | .. | .. | .. | 15.0 |
| 1955 | 5.0 | 2.5 | .. | .. | .. | 7.5 |
| 1956 | 4.7 | .. | .. | .. | .. | 4.7 |
| 1957 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| 1958 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| 1959 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| 1960 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| 1961 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| TOTAL | \$104.2 | \$31.1 | \$1,425.4 | \$10.3 | \$334.0 | \$1,905.0 |

^a Fiscal year ending March 31.

^b Training for the Armed Forces.

^c Training for defence civilians.

^d Training for war veterans.

^e Because of rounding the totals do not necessarily add.

TABLE A-5

DEFENCE-RELATED TRAININGS, 1946-1961
(In Thousands of Dollars)

| Payments Made by Canada | | | | | |
|-------------------------|-----------------|----------------|------------------|----------------|-------------------|
| | Personnel | Building | Equipment | Supervisory | Total |
| 1946 | 5,000.0 | 5179.3 | 5,359.9 | 5,121.1 | 5,054.2 |
| 1947 | 10,425.0 | 259.7 | 2,952.5 | 12,899.8 | 12,899.8 |
| 1948 | 5,272.5 | 37.2 | 1,027.7 | 11.2 | 6,355.4 |
| 1949 | 902.5 | 1.6 | 98.6 | 9.6 | 1,078.3 |
| 1950 | 137.6 | . | . | 5.7 | 182.5 |
| 1951 | 14.1 | . | . | 7.8 | 77.9 |
| 1952 | 15.6 | . | . | 7.6 | 151.7 |
| 1953 | 15.6 | . | . | 7.9 | 194.1 |
| 1954 | 15.6 | . | . | 9.0 | 202.7 |
| 1955 | 15.6 | . | . | 4.1 | 163.7 |
| 1956 | 15.6 | . | . | 3.6 | 81.4 |
| 1957 | 15.6 | . | . | 3.9 | 43.9 |
| 1958 | 15.6 | . | . | 9.3 | 47.1 |
| 1959 | 15.6 | . | . | 7.3 | 41.1 |
| 1960 | 15.6 | . | . | 8.5 | 39.5 |
| 1961 | 15.6 | . | . | 13.8 | 32.3 |
| Total | 50,000.0 | 5,777.7 | \$3,543.7 | \$122.1 | \$25,555.3 |
| 1946-1961 | 7.4 | 2.2 | 9.1 | 0 | 7.3 |

Fiscal year ending March 31.

Training for the armed forces.

Training for defence industries.

Training for war veterans.

Excludes of rounding the totals do not necessarily add.

Source: Canada, Department of Labour, Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61), and Canada, Department of Finance, Public Accounts (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61).

purposes:

- a) the acquisition of buildings and property from the War Assets Corporation, Departments of the Federal government and other bodies [sic];
- b) for alterations to premises acquired for training; and
- c) for the purchase of equipment from the War Assets Corporation and other bodies [sic].

This fund was of importance only until 1943-49 after which no payments were made.

(ii) Retraining of Civilian Workers.

At the end of the war, civilian retraining was a new concept. During 1943 only four provinces reached agreement with the Federal government to provide this type of training and they claimed only one thousand dollars of a \$1.5 million allotment. The reason for this was that first priority was given to the training of former members of the forces.

Under the agreements, the Federal government was to pay and train allowances at a weekly rate to the trainees, the Federal government and the provinces sharing equally the capital expenditures for equipment. For all other capital expenditures the Federal government was to pay 75 per cent, while the provinces bore the remaining 25 per cent.

However, in 1944, the provinces were asked by the Federal government to pay the balance of the allowances with interest.

On 11, 1944, the provinces agreed to pay the balance of the allowances with interest.

receipt of Unemployment Insurance. At the same time, greater authority was given to the provinces in the selection of trainees and courses. In return, the approved costs were to be shared equally between the province and the federal government with the province being responsible for recommending the scale of training allowances which should be paid.

By 1950-51, New Brunswick was offering training to men in barbering, blacksmithing, cabinet-making, machine-shop, shoe-repair, upholstering, and welding and to women in dress-making, nursing-aides, and handicrafts.

In 1951-55, the schedule was divided into "training for unemployed persons" (Schedule B) and "training for disabled persons" (Schedule C). The latter was a recognition of the individual requirements of each trainee. Only people who were handicapped because of a long-term disability and who could be fitted for suitable work after an unemployment qualification period.

During the years of heavy unemployment, 1950-51, the province was required by the federal government to expand its program for training unemployed workers. The province was to contribute 50% of the cost of the program. The federal government was to contribute 50% of the cost.

TABLE A-6

RETIREMENTS OF CIVILIAN WORKERS, 1946-1961
(In thousands of dollars)

| Year | Paid out by Canada | | % to M.B. |
|--------------|--------------------|-----------------|-------------|
| | Employed | Disabled | |
| 1946 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1947 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1948 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1949 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1950 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1951 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1952 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1953 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1954 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1955 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1956 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1957 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1958 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1959 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1960 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| 1961 | 1,149.3 | 1,149.3 | 100.0 |
| Total | 54,975.4 | 51,419.8 | 93.5 |

Inclusive year ending March 31.

Figures in parentheses are unrounded figures.

Because of rounding the totals do not necessarily add.

Source: Canada, Department of Labour, Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61).

iv) Apprenticeship Training

From a small beginning in 1945-46, the funds expended by the Canadian government on apprentice training agreements had grown more than thirty-eight times by 1960-61. During the period under review, all provinces except Prince Edward Island and Quebec had apprenticeship agreements with the federal government.

In each agreement, provision was made for class training (partly practical and partly technical) in related subjects as well as correspondence courses. For the training of civilians, the Department of Labour shared equally with the province in the following expenditures connected with class training:

- a) salaries or honoraria;
- b) cost of materials, supplies, equipment, and hand tools;
- c) weekly allowance and transportation expense of those dependent on training under the class training plan;
- d) cost of correspondence courses;
- e) salaries of provincial inspectors for class training; and
- f) any other direct costs of class training.

From 1945-46 to 1960-61, the total amount of class training expenditures under the class training plan increased from \$1,000,000 to \$38,000,000. This represents an increase of 37 times. The total amount of correspondence course expenditures under the class training plan increased from \$100,000 to \$1,000,000. This represents an increase of 10 times.

run by the province, for apprentice-ship classes. When the first agreements expired in 1953, a new set of agreements covering all the areas previously included as well as designated administrative expenditures were established. As well, 1953 saw the first payments to Newfoundland.

Under these agreements, payments were made only for indentured apprentices registered under the provisions of the provincial indenture-ship act. Payments were not made for the apprentices who were being trained in industry by corporations and individual employers.

In the immediate post-war years, the Federal Department of Labour bore the entire cost of apprenticeship training for women, and for men who were eligible under the federal rehabilitation benefit and approved by the Department of Veterans Affairs. An exception was the payment of certain allowances which were paid directly by the Department of Veterans Affairs.

Table 1 shows the Federal contribution to apprenticeship training. It should be noted that the total payments were small but were made from 1945 to 1953. It is also noted that the Federal contribution was not made for the years 1954 and 1955.

APPENDIX TABLE A
 APPRENTICES TRAINING, 1946-1961

| New Brunswick | | Canada | |
|---------------|----------------------|--------|----------------------|
| Year | Apprentices (1000's) | Year | Apprentices (1000's) |
| 1946 | 10.1 | 1946 | 9.17 |
| 1947 | 10.2 | 1947 | 9.32 |
| 1948 | 10.3 | 1948 | 9.51 |
| 1949 | 10.4 | 1949 | 9.75 |
| 1950 | 10.5 | 1950 | 9.90 |
| 1951 | 10.6 | 1951 | 10.05 |
| 1952 | 10.7 | 1952 | 10.20 |
| 1953 | 10.8 | 1953 | 10.35 |
| 1954 | 10.9 | 1954 | 10.50 |
| 1955 | 11.0 | 1955 | 10.65 |
| 1956 | 11.1 | 1956 | 10.80 |
| 1957 | 11.2 | 1957 | 10.95 |
| 1958 | 11.3 | 1958 | 11.10 |
| 1959 | 11.4 | 1959 | 11.25 |
| 1960 | 11.5 | 1960 | 11.40 |
| 1961 | 11.6 | 1961 | 11.55 |
| | | Total | 551.78 |

Special year ending March 31.
 1960 was a significant number.

The Department of Labour did not publish statistics for this year.
 Because of rounding totals do not necessarily add.

Source: Bureau, Department of Labour, Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61), and Ontario Department of Finance, Public Accounts (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1946-61).

v) Youth Training

The purpose of this part of the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act was to carry on programs established under the Youth Training Act, 1939.⁸ Youth training had been provided originally to meet the needs of young people who, because of the depression in the 1930's, had never been permanently employed and who required a period of training to acquire gainful employment. The major part of the program consisted of a wide range of short-term courses (from a few days to several months) for young people sixteen to thirty years of age (the upper limit was removed in 1953-54).

These courses were in various phases of agriculture, home-making, leadership, and such vocational courses as farm mechanics, commercial work, industrial arts, dressmaking, power sewing, dress and millinery, and courses for fishermen in navigation, handling of nets, nets and cordage, and general fishing operations. During the war years, the military and air cadet programs took most of the funds.

Fifty per cent of funds expended on approved programs were provided by the Federal Government. As can be seen in Table A-1, New Brunswick received approximately the same amount in 1940 as it had in 1946. As a result of the war, the Federal Government's contribution to youth training was reduced to about one-third of the total amount expended.

TABLE A-8

YOUTH TRAINING AND STUDENT AID, 1946-1961
(In Thousands of Dollars)

| Year ^a | Received by New Brunswick | | | Paid Out by Canada | | |
|-------------------|---------------------------|-------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------|--------------------|
| | Youth Training | Student Aid | Total ^b | Youth Training | Student Aid | Total ^b |
| 1946 | \$ 25.1 | \$ 15.1 | \$ 40.2 | \$ 257.7 | \$ 172.5 | \$ 430.2 |
| 1947 | 27.3 | 11.6 | 38.9 | 344.9 | 202.4 | 547.3 |
| 1948 | 25.7 | b | 25.7 | 335.5 | b | 335.5 |
| 1949 | 13.7 | b | 13.7 | 355.3 | b | 355.3 |
| 1950 | 34.1 | b | 34.1 | 367.4 | b | 367.4 |
| 1951 | 37.6 | b | 37.6 | 363.1 | b | 363.1 |
| 1952 | 33.3 | b | 33.3 | 366.2 | b | 366.2 |
| 1953 | 39.9 | b | 39.9 | 505.4 | b | 505.4 |
| 1954 | 43.2 | b | 43.2 | 513.5 | b | 513.5 |
| 1955 | 41.4 | b | 41.4 | 550.3 | b | 550.3 |
| 1956 | 37.7 | 14.5 | 52.2 | 432.8 | 105.3 | 538.1 |
| 1957 | 34.2 | 14.5 | 48.7 | 442.4 | 220.0 | 662.4 |
| 1958 | 15.2 | b | 15.2 | 411.4 | 204.0 | 615.4 |
| 1959 | 22.5 | 32.0 | 54.5 | 422.7 | 233.2 | 655.9 |
| 1960 | 23.2 | 17.0 | 40.2 | 417.6 | 215.2 | 632.8 |
| 1961 | 25.4 | 15.0 | 40.4 | 400.9 | 187.2 | 588.1 |
| Total | 415.0 | 36.1 | 451.1 | 44,244.1 | 11,625.6 | 55,869.7 |

^a Fiscal year ending March 31.

^b Includes Youth Training.

The payments were made under a new schedule "P" created by the primary industry board in the building which had been previously provided by the Government for the purpose.

The payments were made under a new schedule "P" created by the primary industry board in the building which had been previously provided by the Government for the purpose.

The chief sub-schedule of youth training dealt with student aid. In each province, the funds expended on this schedule aided prospective teachers, nurses in training, and university students of good academic standing who, without financial assistance, could not start or continue their course. The assistance could be in the form of a loan, a grant, or a combination of the two. The province had discretion in this matter and in New Brunswick only loans were used during the years examined.

It will be noted in Table A-3, that the funds for student aid decreased slightly during the period under review. The decrease in funds under this program were more than compensated for by other programs included in the program.

Other Programs

There were other programs under which funds were expended for youth training. These were educational grants for research and training for government departments. The only New Brunswick department for which funds were expended in this category was the Department of Education. The funds were expended for research and training for government departments.

SECRET

airport maintenance, machine operation, stationary engineering, naval architectural drafting, teletype operation, and varitype operation. The funds expended by the federal government on this type of training can be found in Table A-9.

It is evident in Table A-9 that New Brunswick received two payments totalling less than a thousand dollars for Vocational Correspondence Courses. These payments were made under an agreement with the federal government with a federal share of 80 per cent of the cost of preparing a vocational correspondence course (new or revised) on the condition that the province would make available any such course to non-residents of the province at the same charge as residents.

2. ~~Administrative and Financial Matters~~

In 1961, the administrative responsibilities were transferred with the Department which was previously carried by automated industries and the power industry employees. The transition was completed and the federal funds available to the province were transferred to the province. In order to ensure the proper handling of the funds, the province was advised to maintain a separate account for the federal funds. The province was advised to maintain a separate account for the federal funds. The province was advised to maintain a separate account for the federal funds.

TABLE A-9

OTHER PROGRAMS, 1946-1961
(In Thousands of Dollars)

| Year ^d | Training for Govern- ment Departments (Canada) | Correspondence Courses in New Brunswick | Correspondence Courses in Canada |
|-------------------|--|---|--|
| 1946 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1947 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1948 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1949 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1950 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1951 | .. | .. | 2.6 |
| 1952 | .. | .. | 4.6 |
| 1953 | .. | .. | 4.8 |
| 1954 | .. | .. | 7.5 |
| 1955 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1956 | .. | .. | 14.4 |
| 1957 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1958 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1959 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1960 | .. | .. | .. |
| 1961 | .. | .. | 1.7 |
| 1962 | .. | .. | .. |

There were two agreements under the Act. These were the Technical and Vocational Training Agreement and the Apprenticeship Training Agreement. Under the former, there were provisions for ten programs as well as a Capital Expenditures Program and a Technical and Vocational Correspondence Courses Program. The Apprenticeship Training Agreement was a continuation of agreements for apprenticeship training only.

The amounts received from the Government of Brunswick and paid out by Canada for the fiscal years ending March 31, 1967 to March 31, 1967 can be found in tables A-10 and A-11 respectively. New Brunswick received \$30.1 million in the six years under this agreement and an average of \$5.0 million per year. In the same period, the federal government paid out \$20.1 million or \$3.3 million per year.

The amount was \$30.1 million for the six years. The amount was \$5.0 million per year. The amount was \$3.3 million per year.

The amount was \$3.3 million per year. The amount was \$5.0 million per year. The amount was \$30.1 million for the six years.

| Date | Description | Debit | Credit | Balance |
|------|-------------|-------|--------|---------|
| 1901 | | | | |
| 1902 | | | | |
| 1903 | | | | |
| 1904 | | | | |
| 1905 | | | | |
| 1906 | | | | |
| 1907 | | | | |
| 1908 | | | | |
| 1909 | | | | |
| 1910 | | | | |
| 1911 | | | | |
| 1912 | | | | |
| 1913 | | | | |
| 1914 | | | | |
| 1915 | | | | |
| 1916 | | | | |
| 1917 | | | | |
| 1918 | | | | |
| 1919 | | | | |
| 1920 | | | | |
| 1921 | | | | |
| 1922 | | | | |
| 1923 | | | | |
| 1924 | | | | |
| 1925 | | | | |
| 1926 | | | | |
| 1927 | | | | |
| 1928 | | | | |
| 1929 | | | | |
| 1930 | | | | |
| 1931 | | | | |
| 1932 | | | | |
| 1933 | | | | |
| 1934 | | | | |
| 1935 | | | | |
| 1936 | | | | |
| 1937 | | | | |
| 1938 | | | | |
| 1939 | | | | |
| 1940 | | | | |
| 1941 | | | | |
| 1942 | | | | |
| 1943 | | | | |
| 1944 | | | | |
| 1945 | | | | |
| 1946 | | | | |
| 1947 | | | | |
| 1948 | | | | |
| 1949 | | | | |
| 1950 | | | | |
| 1951 | | | | |
| 1952 | | | | |
| 1953 | | | | |
| 1954 | | | | |
| 1955 | | | | |
| 1956 | | | | |
| 1957 | | | | |
| 1958 | | | | |
| 1959 | | | | |
| 1960 | | | | |
| 1961 | | | | |
| 1962 | | | | |
| 1963 | | | | |
| 1964 | | | | |
| 1965 | | | | |
| 1966 | | | | |
| 1967 | | | | |
| 1968 | | | | |
| 1969 | | | | |
| 1970 | | | | |
| 1971 | | | | |
| 1972 | | | | |
| 1973 | | | | |
| 1974 | | | | |
| 1975 | | | | |
| 1976 | | | | |
| 1977 | | | | |
| 1978 | | | | |
| 1979 | | | | |
| 1980 | | | | |
| 1981 | | | | |
| 1982 | | | | |
| 1983 | | | | |
| 1984 | | | | |
| 1985 | | | | |
| 1986 | | | | |
| 1987 | | | | |
| 1988 | | | | |
| 1989 | | | | |
| 1990 | | | | |
| 1991 | | | | |
| 1992 | | | | |
| 1993 | | | | |
| 1994 | | | | |
| 1995 | | | | |
| 1996 | | | | |
| 1997 | | | | |
| 1998 | | | | |
| 1999 | | | | |
| 2000 | | | | |

basis of the ratio of the number of 15-19 year olds residing in each area to the total number of persons in that age group in Canada. These funds were not to provide in excess of 50 per cent of provincial costs.

Between 1961 and 1967, New Brunswick received \$767.9 thousand or \$11.35 per person for vocational high school training. This was 5.4 per cent of what Canada paid out during the same period (\$2.74 per person).

11) Technical and Industrial Programs - Provincial

The program establishing training for technicians was designed to assist in relieving a persistent shortage of technicians at the sub-professional level. Assistance was made available for post-secondary "technical training" that would be in demand in the province in the future. The program also provided for financial assistance for the training of technicians in the province.

141) Trades and Other Occupational Training Program

To provide pre-employment training or retraining to persons over the compulsory school attendance age who have left elementary or secondary school, this program was established to provide trade and occupational training. Instruction could be given in full-time, part-time, day or evening classes, by day or block release or by correspondence courses.

Under this provision, the Federal Government agreed to provide 50% of the cost of all provided expenditures. In table 5-10, it is shown that New York with a population of 19,400,000 in 1950, under which the State has a population of 19,400,000 and a total of 19,400,000.

Provision of vocational training is a key element in the development of a "strong" economy. The State of New York has a long history of providing vocational training to its citizens. This program is designed to provide vocational training to persons who have left elementary or secondary school.

2. Industrial apprenticeship

3. Retaining of employees who would otherwise be displaced because of being replaced by other industrial changes.

During 1963, the Industrial Management Training Program was transferred to the Department of Labor (to come under this agreement) from the Department of Trade and Commerce. It was really 1963-1964. The program moved into the

provision of promoting full-time training. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved.

Resolving industrial health problems. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved.

In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved.

In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved.

In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved.

In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved. In 1964, the 1963-1964 project was approved.

chances of regular employment. In order to qualify for the 75 per cent contribution from the Federal government, a minimum number of days of training had to be given. This qualification was later eliminated. In 1964, a Federal contribution of 75 per cent of living allowances was started.

In the year 1961-62, New Brunswick received 11.5 million or 1.6 per cent of Federal outlays for "Training for the Unemployed." During the same period, Brunswick had a 10.1 per cent greater rate of unemployment than the Canadian average.¹⁰

(vi) Training for the Unemployed Program

The training for the unemployed program provides for the individual to receive a stipend during an employment search period. This stipend is controlled by the Social Insurance Commission and is based on the individual's previous earnings. The program is designed to assist the unemployed in finding employment and to provide a source of income during the search period. The program is administered by the Social Insurance Commission and is available to all unemployed individuals who are eligible for unemployment benefits.

The program is designed to assist the unemployed in finding employment and to provide a source of income during the search period. The program is administered by the Social Insurance Commission and is available to all unemployed individuals who are eligible for unemployment benefits. The program is designed to assist the unemployed in finding employment and to provide a source of income during the search period. The program is administered by the Social Insurance Commission and is available to all unemployed individuals who are eligible for unemployment benefits.

of \$190 thousand. That amounts to a payment by Canada of \$1.20 per capita of receipts for New Brunswick, or \$5.31 per capita.

vi) Training of Vocational Teachers, Funding
1972-73 and 1973-74

With the large increase in training facilities being promoted by the Technical and Vocational Training Agreement, it was feared that there would not be sufficient people to staff the facilities. The federal government agreed to pay the province 50 per cent of the government costs and the balance for the training of occupationally competent persons and teachers. Under this agreement the federal government paid New Brunswick a total of \$1.0 million (one per cent).

vii) Training of Vocational Teachers, Funding
1974-75

Under this agreement the federal government paid the province 50 per cent of the government costs and the balance for the training of occupationally competent persons and teachers. Under this agreement the federal government paid New Brunswick a total of \$1.0 million (one per cent).

(ix) Student Aid Program

It was noted under the discussion of the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act that "Student Aid" was carried off as a continuation of earlier acts. Again, it was included under the Technical and Vocational Training Assistance Act. As before, aid was for university students in degree-granting courses other than theology, and to nurse-in-training who were labour approved professional contracts. A provincial selection committee selected the candidates to receive such grants, based on a combination of both

... the mid-year fee is paid out by the federal government on the program of 10% per cent. ...

... the federal government ...

... Canada ...

... law ...

... the ...

xi) Apprenticeship Training

The "Apprenticeship Training Program" was started under the Vocational Training Co-ordination Act in 1944. Like the other programs that started under the 1942 Act, few changes were made when the new Act was passed. Quebec and Prince Edward Island remained outside the agreement until a new agreement became effective on April 1, 1964 (to terminate on March 31, 1967) when Prince Edward Island became part of the agreement. Meanwhile apprenticeship training in Quebec was shared by the Federal government under "Trade and Occupational Training Program" and "Training for 2000 Manpower Program". Under the latter two programs the funds were shared equally among the States, Quebec received funds under "Training for 2000 Manpower Program" which also provided a separate fund for funding of apprenticeship.

Under the "Trade and Occupational Training Program" and the "Training for 2000 Manpower Program" the funds were shared equally among the States, Quebec received funds under "Training for 2000 Manpower Program" which also provided a separate fund for funding of apprenticeship.

xii) Capital Expenditure Program

Under the Capital Expenditure Program, the federal government agreed to aid in the provision of facilities for vocational training programs. Originally, the federal government agreed to reimburse the provinces for 75 per cent of approved capital expenditures incurred by March 31, 1955

(50 per cent after that date). This was also an attempt to create extra short-term employment in the construction industry during a period of high unemployment.

In December, 1953 an amendment to the provision for the federal government to pay 75 per cent of approved capital expenditures

in the provinces was passed. This amendment provided that the federal government should pay 75 per cent of approved capital expenditures in the 15-19

age group in the provinces as compared to 50 per cent in the other age groups. This amendment was passed in 1954.

The amendment was passed in 1954. The amendment was passed in 1954.

The amendment was passed in 1954. The amendment was passed in 1954.

The amendment was passed in 1954. The amendment was passed in 1954.

The amendment was passed in 1954. The amendment was passed in 1954.

The amendment was passed in 1954. The amendment was passed in 1954.

The amendment was passed in 1954. The amendment was passed in 1954.

3. Veterans Rehabilitation Act 19

In the Veterans Rehabilitation Act, 1945, provision was made for "the Minister [of Veterans Affairs] to pay him [the veteran who meets certain qualifications] an allowance for the period during which he takes the said [undergraduate] course." Similar provisions were made for the veteran continuing his education in post-graduate courses.

Where an allowance is to be paid to a veteran under section 11, 2 or 11, of which Act an allowance might be paid for the period during which he is attending a university, the Minister may, in his discretion, pay to any member of the family of such veteran, whether or not a dependent, such allowance as may be required for the maintenance of such member, and for the payment of such other expenses as may be approved and authorized by the Minister, and the Minister may, in his discretion, pay to any member of the family of such veteran, whether or not a dependent, such allowance as may be required for the maintenance of such member, and for the payment of such other expenses as may be approved and authorized by the Minister.

The Minister may, in his discretion, pay to any member of the family of such veteran, whether or not a dependent, such allowance as may be required for the maintenance of such member, and for the payment of such other expenses as may be approved and authorized by the Minister.

were paid to the universities under these supplementary grants which were the first large federal grants paid directly to the universities.

4. Children of War-Related Deaths
Assistance Act

In 1958, the federal government made provision for the education of those children whose father had been killed while in the armed services. Payments for the total cost of four part of the cost of education for a period of four years were made through the Department of Education.

Under Title A-11, which was included in the Education Act of 1958, the federal government provided for the education of children of war-related deaths. The federal government provided for the education of children of war-related deaths through the Department of Education.

The federal government provided for the education of children of war-related deaths through the Department of Education. The federal government provided for the education of children of war-related deaths through the Department of Education.

1900
1901
1902
1903
1904
1905
1906
1907
1908
1909
1910

1911
1912
1913
1914
1915
1916
1917
1918
1919
1920

1921
1922
1923
1924
1925
1926
1927
1928
1929
1930

1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940

Queen's Printer, Ottawa

Printed and published by Queen's Printer, Ottawa

that New Brunswick had a ratio of small to large institu-
tions that was not significantly different from the ratio in
other provinces.

10. Fitness and Amateur Sports Act

The year 1954 was one of collection for Canadian
sports enthusiasts. President Kennedy was pushing physical
Fitness; Canada's key players seemed to be leaving their
dedication of that sport to others; and Olympic performances
of Canadian athletes had been less than a growing national
would allow. The result was a Fitness and Amateur Sports

Act, which provided the federal government with funds
to support and promote fitness and international
sports.



FINANCING MADE FOR INTERMEDIATE SCHOLARSHIPS
AND BURSARIES, 1963-1967

| Year | No. of Nominations | No. of Nominations as % of Canada | Money Received by N.B. Nominees (000's) | Money Received by N.B. Nominees (000's) | N.B. as % of Canada | Paid Out by Federal Government (000's) | N.B. as % of Canada |
|-------|--------------------|-----------------------------------|---|---|---------------------|--|---------------------|
| 1963 | 10 | 0.1 | 3.6 | 5.6 | 5.8 | 528.3 | 5.8 |
| 1964 | 21 | 0.3 | 6.0 | 6.0 | 5.1 | 144.7 | 5.1 |
| 1965 | 41 | 0.4 | 9.3 | 9.3 | 6.6 | 126.3 | 6.6 |
| 1966 | 23 | 0.4 | 7.2 | 7.2 | 4.7 | 149.2 | 4.7 |
| 1967 | 72 | 0.8 | 330.1 | 330.1 | 5.3 | 154.0 | 5.3 |
| Total | 177 | 1.0 | 386.2 | 386.2 | | 572.5 | |

Source: Canada, Department of National Health and Welfare, Fitness and Amateur Sport Division, "Programs and Types of Projects Financed by Provincial Amateur Sport Organizations, 1963-1967", mimeographed.

will be noted that New Brunswick nominees for the years under review received about 5.3 per cent of federal funds spent on this function.

TABLE A-14

FUNDS SPENT BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT FOR POST-GRADUATE SCHOLARSHIPS AND FELLOWSHIPS IN PHYSICAL EDUCATION, 1953-1957^a

| Year ^b | Amount Received by N.B. residents (000's) | Amount Spent by Canada (100's) | New Brunswick as Percentage of Canada |
|-------------------|---|--------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 1953 | .. | 171.4 | .. |
| 1954 | 32.0 | 135.9 | 1.5 |
| 1955 | 5.2 | 132.7 | 3.2 |
| 1956 | .. | 203.0 | 2.5 |
| 1957 | 0.9 | 133.7 | 0.5 |
| Total | 38.1 | 576.7 | 1.7 |

^a Includes travel grants.

^b Fiscal year ending March 31.

Source: Division of Statistics of National Health and Welfare, Annual Report 1957 and Queen's Printer, Ottawa, 1958, p. 117. Data compiled by the author from the above source, May 25, 1958.

The following table shows the amount of funds spent on post-graduate scholarships and fellowships in physical education in New Brunswick for the years 1953-1957.

The following table shows the amount of funds spent on post-graduate scholarships and fellowships in physical education in New Brunswick for the years 1953-1957.

The following table shows the amount of funds spent on post-graduate scholarships and fellowships in physical education in New Brunswick for the years 1953-1957.

Leaders" 17 through post-graduate scholarships and fellowships. Applications were reviewed, in this case, by the Scholarship Committee of the National Advisory Council and the awards were given on the understanding that the recipient would work at least two years in Canada or for a period of time equal to the duration of their assisted studies. The universities in New Brunswick did not provide graduate work in physics therefore recipients had to leave that province. The Department of National Health and Welfare assisted in the preparation of Table A-14 by providing the financial aid granted to students who met United New Brunswick as their residence on application.

The Health Services Commission was established in 1974. Its primary mandate was to coordinate and improve health services in the province. The Commission was composed of representatives from the medical, dental, nursing, and other health professions, as well as from the government and the public. The Commission's mandate was to ensure that health services were of the highest quality and that the health care system was efficient and cost-effective. The Commission was also responsible for monitoring and evaluating health services and for recommending improvements. The Commission's work was supported by the Department of Health and Welfare.

The Commission's work was supported by the Department of Health and Welfare. The Commission's work was supported by the Department of Health and Welfare. The Commission's work was supported by the Department of Health and Welfare.

\$500 million divided so that \$300 million was allocated to the provinces on a per capita basis, \$25 million was allocated for joint Atlantic Province projects, and \$175 million was left undivided).

Because the Act was only proclaimed in July of 1966, the only figures relevant to this study are those from July, 1966 to March 31, 1967. During these first months, administrative details occupied the foreground. The first project was approved in February and payments were started in March. By March 31, the federal government had provided \$4.7 million of which \$4 million was for the three provinces (New Brunswick which medical education is state responsibility and the provinces include funds were allocated to a health department).

1. Provincial Administration

In 1967, the Health Branch was transferred to the Department of National Health and Welfare and up the administrative hierarchy to various and private organizations for planning and implementation of the program in various provinces. The program was called "Provincial Health Fund" and was a joint effort of the federal government and the provinces. The program was designed to provide financial assistance to the provinces for health care services. The program was a major step in the development of a national health care system.

TABLE A-15
FUNDS SPENT ON PROFESSIONAL TRAINING GRANTS,
1949-1967

| Year | Paid Out by Federal Government (000's) | Received by New Brunswick (000's) | N.B. Receipts as a Percentage of Canadian Expenditures |
|-------|---|---|---|
| 1949 | 232.7 | 21.2 | 9.1 |
| 1950 | 380.7 | 21.3 | 5.7 |
| 1951 | 452.9 | 21.1 | 4.7 |
| 1952 | 511.4 | 32.7 | 6.3 |
| 1953 | 501.9 | 24.1 | 4.8 |
| 1954 | 599.3 | 24.0 | 3.9 |
| 1955 | 648.8 | 20.0 | 3.1 |
| 1956 | 527.2 | 19.0 | 3.7 |
| 1957 | 513.0 | 18.9 | 3.7 |
| 1958 | 502.7 | 19.1 | 3.8 |
| 1959 | 617.4 | 19.0 | 3.1 |
| 1960 | 655.7 | 19.1 | 2.9 |
| 1961 | 1,290.5 | 71.7 | 5.6 |
| 1962 | 1,147.9 | 59.3 | 4.1 |
| 1963 | 1,511.7 | 56.0 | 3.4 |
| 1964 | 1,743.9 | 49.0 | 2.8 |
| 1965 | 1,913.4 | 69.0 | 3.1 |
| 1966 | 1,797.1 | 65.1 | 3.1 |
| 1967 | 1,483.0 | 63.4 | 3.3 |
| Total | 17,047.0 | 2,207.0 | 4.0 |

Source: Statistics Canada, *Annual Report*, 1968, p. 107.
 Department of Health, Education and Welfare, *Annual Report*, 1968, p. 107.

well as total Canadian payments from the program's inception in 1948.

3. Welfare Assistance

The Department of National Health and Welfare conducts one other type of program to assist education. It is administered by the Welfare Assistance and Services Branch and includes three types of aid. University Schools of Social Work receive operating grants; provinces receive funds for individuals who are studying for social work degrees and who agree to take employment with the granting provincial government, and, as well, there is a fellowship and scholarship program on a nation-wide basis.

Table 2-1-1 shows both the payments made to the Province of New Brunswick and to institutions and individuals in New Brunswick as well as the direct payments made by Canada. The low amount shown for operating grants underestimates the value available to New Brunswick. That is, because the Maritime School of Social Work is situated in Nova Scotia, the 1950-51 funds, flowing to that institution, are shown for Nova Scotia although the school could be considered a New Brunswick institution in the sense that it is a joint project of the University of Saint Mary's and the Province of Nova Scotia.

TABLE A-16

FUNDS PAID OUT FOR SOCIAL WORK TRAINING, 1948-1967

| Year | Amount received by New Brunswick (000's) | Amount Paid Out by Canada (000's) | N.B. Receipts as a Percentage of Total |
|-------|--|-----------------------------------|--|
| 1948 | | \$ 50.0 | 100.0 |
| 1949 | | 50.0 | 100.0 |
| 1950 | | 52.5 | 100.0 |
| 1951 | | 53.0 | 100.0 |
| 1952 | | 50.0 | 100.0 |
| 1953 | 12.2 | 95.2 | 9.6 |
| 1954 | 9.4 | 159.0 | 5.9 |
| 1955 | 9.7 | 300.4 | 3.2 |
| 1956 | 11.2 | 322.0 | 3.3 |
| 1957 | 12.0 | 467.0 | 2.6 |
| Total | 100.0 | 1,677.1 | 5.9 |

Source: Comptroller General, Department of National Health and Welfare, Ottawa, Ontario, 1968.

A subsidiary and separate court is formed by the National Health and Welfare Commission for medical research and training in the field of social work training and research. The Commission is composed of representatives from the Department of National Health and Welfare, the Department of Education, and the Department of Social Services.

university researchers was assisted by the Council but most important for the purposes of this paper was the support given training in medical research for superior graduate students through the Medical Research Fellowship Program. Lastly, the Council supported a number of full-time Medical Research Associates in Canadian universities.

Assistance was given on the basis of merit in the project as opposed to any regional determinant. Very few of the funds went to New Brunswick individuals and institutions. There are many reasons for this but the statement by the Executive Assistant to the President of the Council appears to explain the phenomenon:

This is undoubtedly a reflection of the fact that there are no medical schools in the province and students and faculty have no interest in research in their field (and to be admitted towards fields other than health sciences).

The funds allocated by the Medical Research Council should therefore be allocated by the National Research Council in Table A-17.

10. Medical Research Council

Originally established in 1916, the Medical Research Council has had from its inception a policy of providing financial support for research in the health sciences. The Council's activities are directed towards the promotion of research in the health sciences and the training of research workers in these fields.

The Council's research program is organized into several major areas of interest, including the following: (1) the study of the causes of disease, (2) the study of the effects of disease on the body, (3) the study of the effects of disease on the mind, and (4) the study of the effects of disease on society.

TABLE A-17

GRANTS UNDER MEDICAL RESEARCH COUNCIL AND NATIONAL RESEARCH COUNCIL, 1946-1967^a

| Year ^b | Medical Research Council | | National Research Council | |
|-------------------|---------------------------|-------------------|---------------------------|-------------------|
| | New Brunswick (thousands) | Canada (millions) | New Brunswick (thousands) | Canada (millions) |
| 1946 | . | . | \$ 0.9 | \$ 0.05 |
| 1947 | . | . | 1.5 | 0.08 |
| 1948 | . | . | 16.5 | 0.9 |
| 1949 | . | . | 20.1 | 1.1 |
| 1950 | . | . | 29.3 | 1.6 |
| 1951 | . | . | 32.9 | 1.8 |
| 1952 | . | . | 32.9 | 1.8 |
| 1953 | . | . | 33.2 | 2.1 |
| 1954 | . | . | 33.4 | 2.1 |
| 1955 | . | . | 40.3 | 2.2 |
| 1956 | . | . | 47.6 | 2.6 |
| 1957 | . | . | 67.7 | 3.7 |
| 1958 | . | . | 65.3 | 3.6 |
| 1959 | . | . | 111.6 | 6.1 |
| 1960 | . | . | 153.7 | 8.4 |
| 1961 | . | \$ 0.4 | 172.0 | 9.4 |
| 1962 | . | 3.3 | 137.1 | 8.7 |
| 1963 | . | 3.2 | 153.7 | 10.3 |
| 1964 | 33.0 | 3.1 | 213.5 | 12.6 |
| 1965 | 3.5 | 6.9 | 305.0 | 17.1 |
| 1966 | 9.9 | 13.3 | 331.1 | 21.9 |
| 1967 | 13.3 | 12.4 | 344.3 | 24.3 |

^a For 1967 the grants by the National Research Council to New Brunswick are calculated from the average percentage of grants going to New Brunswick, 1962-1966.

^b For 1967 the grants by the National Research Council to New Brunswick are calculated from the average percentage of grants going to New Brunswick, 1962-1966.

Additional changes have been made through amendments, the statute has remained as the Research Council Act.²⁰

Grants have been given on the basis of merit and have had no regional or geographic bias built into them. It will be noted that on a per capita basis, New Brunswick did not receive its full share of the grants, but that may be partly explained by the type of graduate programs offered in New Brunswick universities. The Council grants data appear in Table A-37.

II. Canada Council Act (1957)

The Canada Council was formed in the spring of 1957 under the Canada Council Act.²¹ That Act provided for "... to fund and promote in all the study and enjoyment of, and the production of works in, the arts, literature, and in general..." which the Council interpreted in a broad way. Programs were established in: (a) capital projects, (b) student fellowships (i.e., fellowships), (c) research grants, and (d) other grants. The Council will be examined with respect to its assistance...

²⁰ ...
²¹ ...

i) Capital Grants

The Act had allowed that the Council "make grants to universities and similar institutions of higher learning by way of capital assistance in respect of building construction projects."²³ Later in the same year, the "University Capital Grants Fund" was established with a total of \$50 million to be paid out such as to not exceed:

- a) in the case of any particular project, one-half of the total expenditure made in respect of the project; and
- b) in any province, an amount that is in the same proportion to the amount of disbursements credited to the University Capital Grants Fund as the population of the province, according to the latest census, is to the aggregate population, according to such census.

In August, 1957, the Council announced that under this division of the University Capital Grants Fund, New Brunswick could be eligible to receive \$1.7 million.

Table A-1 contains the grants received by New Brunswick and paid out by Canada. It will be noted that the total was greater than the allotment. The reason for this was that the 1956 division was based on the 1951 census.

It may be noted that the 1956 census was used.

TABLE A-13

CANADA COUNCIL CAPITAL GRANTS, 1958-1967
(In Thousands of Dollars)

| Year ^a | Amount Paid to New Brunswick | Amount Paid Out by Canada | N.B. Receipts as a Percentage of Canadian Payments |
|-------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|--|
| 1958 | \$ 422 | \$ 4,074 | 10.4 |
| 1959 | 710 | 8,732 | 8.1 |
| 1960 | 382 | 9,359 | 4.1 |
| 1961 | 109 | 3,371 | 3.2 |
| 1962 | 128 | 6,444 | 2.0 |
| 1963 | . | 6,905 | . |
| 1964 | 197 | 15,562 | 1.3 |
| 1965 | . | 2,035 | . |
| 1966 | 140 | 1,993 | 7.0 |
| 1967 | 31 | 3,746 | 0.8 |
| Total | 32,119 | 67,302 | 4.8 |

^aFiscal year ending March 31.

Source: Canada, Canada Council. Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1958-67).

(1) Library and Arch Collections

The Council received the interest of the Government of Canada in the collection of books, both in Canada and abroad, and in the preservation of the historical and scientific collections of the country. The Council also received the interest of the Government of Canada in the preservation of the historical and scientific collections of the country.

have been received by New Brunswick libraries. The values of such grants are set out in Table A-19.

iii) Scholarship and Fellowship Programs

The Council met with very heavy demand on its resources in the area of academic awards in the humanities and social sciences. Seventy-five per cent of the total funds allocated to scholarships, fellowships, and grants were allocated to programs such as Pre-Doctor's Degree Fellowships, Pre-Master's Degree Fellowships, and Grants-in-Aid of Research and Productive Scholarship. As the demand grew the programs changed. These were selected on the basis of merit "without regard to domicile and regardless of whether they were French-speaking or English-speaking Canadians."

As the programs grew, the demand became so great that the Council gradually had to narrow down its field of activity and to give priority to what they considered a "multitude of needs" those which seemed most important. By 1952-53 that meant the main priority categories (i.e., scholarships to study law, medicine, and librarianship) and reducing the number of Pre-Doctor's Degree Fellowships and Pre-Master's Degree Fellowships.

| Country | M.B. as a Percentage of Total | Total | |
|---------|-------------------------------|-------|--------|
| | | M.B. | Canada |
| ... | ... | 6 | 5 |
| ... | ... | 4 | 487 |
| ... | ... | 15 | 590 |
| ... | ... | 24 | 595 |
| ... | ... | 33 | 782 |
| ... | ... | 15 | 895 |
| ... | ... | 37 | 925 |
| ... | ... | 21 | 991 |
| ... | ... | 23 | 1,155 |
| ... | ... | 56 | 2,515 |
| ... | ... | 191 | 5,375 |
| ... | ... | ... | 2,4 |

Source: ... various years, 1949-57.

The fellowship programs are set out in Table A-19 along with the library collection grants. It will be noted that in both programs New Brunswick received a smaller share of the amount allotted than they would have had they been allocated by population. This is not surprising when the structure of post-graduate education in New Brunswick is examined.

iv) Leave Fellowships

These fellowships are available to career scholars who obtain leaves from universities for periods of free study and research. They have involved a stipend, travel expenditures, and a small sum for research costs. This program also has evolved over the years of the Council's existence and the magnitude of the program can be found in Table A-19. It will be noted again that these fellowships were awarded on a per capita basis rather than on a regional basis.

v) Research Grants

The Research Grants Program was started in the fall of 1964 and was at first very small, but it increased rapidly so that in 1968 over \$1 million was spent on over 100 projects. The breakdown for this program can be found in Table A-19 and it can be seen that it, along with the Leave Fellowships, is one of the major items in the Council's budget.

vi) Visiting Scholars

The last major program which assists the educational system in New Brunswick is the Visiting Scholars Program. It was designed to "bring eminent foreign scholars to do special work in their graduate schools [Canadian universities]"²⁸ and proved to be a very modest form of assistance. The breakdown can again be found in Table A-19.

12. Per Capita University Grants

In 1961, the Royal Commission on National Development in the Arts, Letters and Sciences²⁹ recommended that the federal government make annual contributions to operating expenses of universities on the basis of provincial population.³⁰ Without delay, the federal government started paying on a per capita to the provinces which was distributed to the universities on the basis of enrollment.

The per capita grant was fixed to at .00 per head in 1961. For the next five years, because of the difficulties encountered by the federal department of Finance in distributing grants, the responsibility for distribution

Table A-19

Source: Royal Commission on National Development in the Arts, Letters and Sciences, 1962. All data are in dollars unless otherwise indicated. The figures are for the years 1961-62 to 1965-66.

f

TABLE A-20

GRANTS MADE BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT FOR
UNIVERSITY OPERATING EXPENDITURES,
1952-1957
(In thousands of dollars)

| Year ^a | Paid Out by Canada ^b | Received by ^c New Brunswick | New Brunswick Receipts as a Percentage of Total Funds |
|-------------------|------------------------------------|---|--|
| 1952 | \$ 6,922.0 | \$ 257.3 | 3.7 |
| 1953 | 9,250.0 | 263.9 | 2.8 |
| 1954 | 9,517.0 | 254.0 | 2.6 |
| 1955 | 9,778.0 | 275.5 | 2.8 |
| 1956 | 10,042.2 | 279.0 | 2.8 |
| 1957 | 16,049.3 | 351.6 | 3.5 |
| 1958 | 16,522.0 | 365.0 | 3.4 |
| 1959 | 20,802.0 | 360.5 | 3.4 |
| 1960 | 20,111.0 | 350.0 | 3.4 |
| 1961 | 20,114.0 | 393.2 | 3.7 |
| 1962 | 20,211.1 | 371.7 | 3.3 |
| 1963 | 24,323.0 | 1,021.3 | 4.0 |
| 1964 | 26,722.0 | 1,227.9 | 4.6 |
| 1965 | 27,822.0 | 1,254.3 | 4.5 |
| 1966 | 27,322.0 | 1,246.8 | 4.5 |
| 1967 | 37,022.0 | 3,704.0 | 4.3 |

^a Fiscal year ending March 31.

^b Canada: Department of Finance, Public Accounts (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1967), p. 114.

^c New Brunswick: Department of Education, University Grants (Fredericton: Queen's Printer, 1967), p. 10.

^d The percentage of total funds received from the federal government is based on the total funds received from all sources.

was shifted to the Association of Universities and Colleges of Canada.

The per capita grants were raised in 1958-59 to \$11.50 per head and again in 1962-63 to \$22.00 per head. In 1966-67 an additional supplementary grant of \$3.00 per capita was approved (part of this being for out-of-province students). A record of the payments made by Canada and received by New Brunswick is found in Table A-10.

10. Other Grants

There were a number of other grant programs which provided additional subsidies from federal authorities. Some of these were in the nature of grants while others were made directly by individual governments.

The first of these was the Research Grants program which was established through the Advanced Study and Research Grants Act, 1951. There were two types of grants, Research Grants and Advanced Study Grants. The first was designed to support research in the natural and social sciences and the second was designed to support advanced study in the same fields. The program was terminated in 1967. The second of these was the Research Grants for Development program which was established in 1967. This program was designed to support research in the natural and social sciences and the social and behavioral sciences. The program was terminated in 1971.

\$13 million was spent by the federal government on improved management and use of resources.³³ The second agreement shifted the emphasis to the social and economic needs of the people in rural areas. The second agreement was broken into eight parts, several of which might have included education. They were:³⁴

- Part I: Research
- Part II: Land Use and Farm Agreement
- Part III: Rehabilitation
- Part IV: Redevelopment Staff and Training Service
- Part V: Rural Development Areas
- Part VI: Special Rural Development Areas
- Part VII: Public Information Service
- Part VIII: Soil and Water Conservation

The classifications do not lend themselves to any easy breakdown of the expenditures by function but through correspondence with A. I. M. Routledge, Rural Development Office in New Brunswick, it was possible to get some estimate of the expenditures made during the 1960-67 fiscal year for education.³⁵ These were then calculated as a percentage of

³³ Canada, Department of Forestry, Agricultural and Fisheries, Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1967), p. 1.

³⁴ Ibid., p. 2.

³⁵ The program was limited to rural areas, in relation

total federal contributions to calculate the amount going towards education in 1965-66 under the second agreement.

TABLE A-21

PAYMENTS MADE TO NEW BRUNSWICK UNDER ARDA AGREEMENTS, 1963-1967 (In Thousands of Dollars)

| Year ^a | Paid Out by Canada ^b | Received by New Brunswick | Estimate of Amount to Education in New Brunswick |
|-------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|--|
| 1963 | 360.1 | 63.1 | |
| 1964 | 3,973.4 | 103.3 | |
| 1965 | 3,041.9 | 364.0 | |
| 1966 | 1,743.7 | 442.3 | 355.3 |
| 1967 | 1,042.3 | 396.0 | 76.5 |

^aFinancial year ending March 31.

^bSource: Canada, Department of Finance, Public Accounts (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1963, 1964), and Canada, Department of Forestry, Agriculture and Fisheries Branch Report, Annual Report (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1963, 1964, 1967).

of the... by... of the first agreement... and, for... have... likelihood of... the following

2. Rural Development
3. Alternate Land Use
4. Community Pastures
5. Soil and Water

The data available are supplied in Table A-21 where it becomes evident that even with the large sums of money committed to ARDA, the education system of New Brunswick received only a small fraction of those funds. It also becomes evident that for large commitments of money on a broad social basis (such as ARDA), a better accounting of expenditures should be required. In the present system used for accounting by ARDA, there is no possibility of knowing whether a particular function (i.e., education) is contributing its share to the total project.

11) World Bank Loan

The second "official" source of federal subsidy to education in New Brunswick was the Canada Student Loan Act, 1964. Under this Act, the province could borrow a loan in any amount up to an allocated loan pool which was certain in the Act. The allocation was on the basis of population in the total year age group. From the start of the program, the province borrowed the maximum amount possible. The first loan was for \$10 million in 1964. The second loan was for \$10 million in 1965. The third loan was for \$10 million in 1966. The fourth loan was for \$10 million in 1967. The fifth loan was for \$10 million in 1968. The sixth loan was for \$10 million in 1969. The seventh loan was for \$10 million in 1970. The eighth loan was for \$10 million in 1971. The ninth loan was for \$10 million in 1972. The tenth loan was for \$10 million in 1973. The eleventh loan was for \$10 million in 1974. The twelfth loan was for \$10 million in 1975. The thirteenth loan was for \$10 million in 1976. The fourteenth loan was for \$10 million in 1977. The fifteenth loan was for \$10 million in 1978. The sixteenth loan was for \$10 million in 1979. The seventeenth loan was for \$10 million in 1980. The eighteenth loan was for \$10 million in 1981. The nineteenth loan was for \$10 million in 1982. The twentieth loan was for \$10 million in 1983. The twenty-first loan was for \$10 million in 1984. The twenty-second loan was for \$10 million in 1985. The twenty-third loan was for \$10 million in 1986. The twenty-fourth loan was for \$10 million in 1987. The twenty-fifth loan was for \$10 million in 1988. The twenty-sixth loan was for \$10 million in 1989. The twenty-seventh loan was for \$10 million in 1990. The twenty-eighth loan was for \$10 million in 1991. The twenty-ninth loan was for \$10 million in 1992. The thirtieth loan was for \$10 million in 1993. The thirty-first loan was for \$10 million in 1994. The thirty-second loan was for \$10 million in 1995. The thirty-third loan was for \$10 million in 1996. The thirty-fourth loan was for \$10 million in 1997. The thirty-fifth loan was for \$10 million in 1998. The thirty-sixth loan was for \$10 million in 1999. The thirty-seventh loan was for \$10 million in 2000. The thirty-eighth loan was for \$10 million in 2001. The thirty-ninth loan was for \$10 million in 2002. The fortieth loan was for \$10 million in 2003. The forty-first loan was for \$10 million in 2004. The forty-second loan was for \$10 million in 2005. The forty-third loan was for \$10 million in 2006. The forty-fourth loan was for \$10 million in 2007. The forty-fifth loan was for \$10 million in 2008. The forty-sixth loan was for \$10 million in 2009. The forty-seventh loan was for \$10 million in 2010. The forty-eighth loan was for \$10 million in 2011. The forty-ninth loan was for \$10 million in 2012. The fiftieth loan was for \$10 million in 2013. The fifty-first loan was for \$10 million in 2014. The fifty-second loan was for \$10 million in 2015. The fifty-third loan was for \$10 million in 2016. The fifty-fourth loan was for \$10 million in 2017. The fifty-fifth loan was for \$10 million in 2018. The fifty-sixth loan was for \$10 million in 2019. The fifty-seventh loan was for \$10 million in 2020. The fifty-eighth loan was for \$10 million in 2021. The fifty-ninth loan was for \$10 million in 2022. The sixtieth loan was for \$10 million in 2023. The sixty-first loan was for \$10 million in 2024. The sixty-second loan was for \$10 million in 2025. The sixty-third loan was for \$10 million in 2026. The sixty-fourth loan was for \$10 million in 2027. The sixty-fifth loan was for \$10 million in 2028. The sixty-sixth loan was for \$10 million in 2029. The sixty-seventh loan was for \$10 million in 2030.

grants in 1965-66 and 1966-67 as is noted in Table A-22.

Table A-22 does not show the subsidy value for New Brunswick education. The figures shown are loan values. The real value of the subsidy is the payment of interest on the loan until after the graduation of the student. Because of the branch banking system in Canada, there is no way to allocate these interest payments as to their multiplier effect within a given province.

TABLE A-22

LOANS UNDER CANADA STUDENT LOAN ACT
FOR NEW BRUNSWICK, 1965-1967
(In Thousand)

| Year | Number of students to whom certificates were issued | Amount | Provincial Allocation |
|------|---|-----------|-----------------------|
| 1965 | 2.0 | \$1,255.0 | \$1,415.0 |
| 1966 | 2.2 | 1,309.0 | 1,470.0 |
| 1967 | 4.0 | 3,041.2 | 3,104.0 |

Source: Department of Education, New Brunswick, 1967-68, p. 10.

expenditures). These effects are more likely to be felt within the province with various factors decreasing their effect.³⁷

iii) Indian Education

Since 1857, the federal government has had the responsibility for the provision of public goods for Indians.³⁸ This responsibility included the provision of schooling which in some areas involved residential schools where the population was sparse and widely spread geographically.

The Departments³⁹ which have had the responsibility for Indian Affairs have not undertaken to do their accounts on a provincial basis. A method of estimating the expenditures for New Brunswick was, therefore, necessary.

The method used in table A-23 was based on the percentage of Indians residing in New Brunswick which implies that Indian expenditures are the same per capita in all parts of Canada. As well, there is an implication that the age

³⁷ These factors would include the negative multiplier when the loan was paid back, and the effects on the economy, and stability, of the student population.

³⁸ The Department of Indian Affairs, Ottawa, 1964, p. 10.

³⁹ The Department of Indian Affairs, Ottawa, 1964, p. 10.

TABLE A-23

AMOUNT OF FEDERAL PAYMENTS FOR
INDIAN EDUCATION, 1945-1967

| Year ^a | Amount Spent by Federal Government ^b (millions) | Estimated Amount Spent in New Brunswick ^c (thousands) |
|-------------------|--|---|
| 1945 | 2.1 | \$ 34.4 |
| 1946 | 2.3 | 36.5 |
| 1947 | 2.5 | 40.6 |
| 1948 | 3.5 | 57.6 |
| 1949 | 2.2 | 35.7 |
| 1950 | 3.7 | 58.5 |
| 1951 | 7.4 | 118.1 |
| 1952 | 5.4 | 87.0 |
| 1953 | 6.3 | 106.7 |
| 1954 | 6.7 | 114.0 |
| 1955 | 7.6 | 130.0 |
| 1956 | 9.3 | 158.9 |
| 1957 | 10.3 | 194.0 |
| 1958 | 11.9 | 214.5 |
| 1959 | 16.0 | 287.2 |
| 1960 | 17.6 | 316.0 |
| 1961 | 19.9 | 353.8 |
| 1962 | 21.7 | 390.9 |
| 1963 | 23.4 | 415.3 |
| 1964 | 25.5 | 459.4 |
| 1965 | 28.9 | 520.3 |
| 1966 | 31.5 | 613.4 |
| 1967 | 30.8 | 734.5 |

distribution of Indians is the same in all provinces. In spite of these implications, this method of estimation seemed most reasonable.

Table A-23 points out the large increase in expenditures on this function--a more than twentyfold expansion, half of this taking place in the last five years under review.

iv) Customs and Excise Duties

In the Excise Tax Act, section 47a states:

Where materials have been purchased by or on behalf

- of
- a) school, university or other similar educational institution for use exclusively in the construction of a building for that institution,
- b) any organization for the exclusively in the construction of a building for that organization that is to be used exclusively or mainly as a public library operated on or on behalf of that organization on a non-commercial basis, or
- c) a corporation wholly owned and controlled by Her Majesty in right of a province that is established for the sole purpose of providing residences for students of any school or other similar educational institution, for use exclusively in the construction of such residences,

and the tax imposed by Part IV has been paid in respect of such materials, the Minister may, upon application by such school, university, organization, or corporation in such form as may be prescribed by the Minister, refund the tax paid in respect of such materials, whether or not such materials have been used for the purposes of the Act.

...

TABLE A-14

STATISTICAL INSTITUTIONS OF EXCISE TAX, 1967-1970

| | 1969 | | 1970 | |
|------------------|-----------|-------|-----------|-------|
| | Thousands | % | Thousands | % |
| Administrative | 103.3 | 0.5 | 1,020.8 | 3.8 |
| Accounting | 141.6 | 0.6 | 20.3 | 0.3 |
| Legal | 314.2 | 1.3 | 1,036.4 | 3.9 |
| Personnel | 513.0 | 2.4 | 699.7 | 2.6 |
| Public Relations | 5,155.1 | 19.2 | 3,332.0 | 12.4 |
| Research | 9,777.2 | 47.6 | 14,732.3 | 55.0 |
| Training | 137.4 | 0.7 | 133.3 | 0.6 |
| Telephone | 1,422.3 | 6.3 | 1,307.0 | 4.8 |
| Travel | 2,448.2 | 11.0 | 2,761.4 | 10.3 |
| Unassigned | 1,241.6 | 6.7 | 2,015.2 | 7.5 |
| Total | 22,913.7 | 100.0 | 326,356.9 | 100.0 |
| Total | | | 527,102.1 | 100.6 |

Prepared by: [Name], Chief, Excise Tax Audit, December 29,

discover the rebates to institutions in New Brunswick. Because the payments decreased gross revenue, they are not specifically accounted for in the Public Accounts and therefore the Department itself was asked for figures. They were able to supply the figures shown in Table A-24.

v) Department of National Defence

The Department undertakes responsibility to provide for the education of dependents' children wherever the services member is stationed. In Canada, arrangements vary according to the circumstances. Where the defence station is not adjacent to any publicly-operated schools, schools are built and operated on the station by the Department. Where schools follow the jurisdiction of the province in which they are situated, arrangements are made to have the service member's children attend that school. Fees are paid, based on per capita rates, by the Department of Finance under an annual grant to the province. The Department of National Defence also participates in the construction of new schools on the station, the Department of Finance contributing the major portion of the cost.

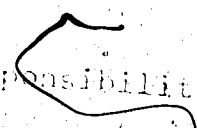


TABLE A-25
 SUMMARY OF FEDERAL GRANTS FOR EDUCATION
 TO NEW BRUNSWICK, 1945-1967
 (In Thousands of Dollars)

| | 1945 | 1947 | 1948 | 1949 | 1950 | 1951 |
|-------------------------|---------|-----------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|
| Table A-1 | \$520.2 | \$ 953.9 | \$ 527.9 | \$341.1 | \$539.5 | \$230.4 |
| A-10 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-12 | 102.0 | 753.0 | 617.0 | 423.0 | 270.0 | 145.0 |
| A-13 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-14 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-15 | . | . | . | 21.2 | 21.8 | 21.2 |
| A-16 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-17 | 0.9 | 1.5 | 16.5 | 20.1 | 29.3 | 32.9 |
| A-18 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-19 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-20 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-21 | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-22 ^e | . | . | . | . | . | . |
| A-23 ^f | 50.6 | 40.5 | 57.0 | 35.7 | 54.5 | 113.1 |
| A-24 ^g | b | b | b | b | b | b |
| Total | \$623.1 | \$1,703.4 | \$1,161.4 | \$310.4 | \$910.6 | \$380.7 |
| Population ^c | 473.0 | 488.0 | 496.0 | 508.0 | 512.0 | 517.0 |
| Per Capita ^d | \$1.30 | \$3.50 | \$2.35 | \$1.60 | \$1.75 | \$0.75 |
| Additional ^h | \$50.6 | \$40.5 | \$57.0 | \$35.7 | \$54.5 | \$113.1 |
| Dollars | . | . | . | . | . | . |

^a Items which are not grants, but which act as a support to total education in New Brunswick.

^b Data not available but program in operation.

^c In thousands of people.

^d In dollars.

Source: New Jersey State Department of Education, Office of Statistics, Education Grants, 1945-1967.

U.S. Department of Education, Office of Education, Washington, D.C.

TABLE A-25--Continued

| | 1952 | 1953 | 1954 | 1955 | 1956 | 1957 |
|-------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Table A-1 | \$271.6 | \$240.8 | \$225.4 | \$247.1 | \$231.7 | \$247.1 |
| A-10 | 67.0 | 22.0 | 32.0 | 23.0 | 29.0 | 31.0 |
| A-12 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-13 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-14 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-15 | 32.7 | 24.1 | 24.2 | 20.0 | 19.6 | 18.9 |
| A-16 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-17 | 32.9 | 38.4 | 33.4 | 40.3 | 47.6 | 67.7 |
| A-18 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-19 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-20 | 257.8 | 263.0 | 263.0 | 273.5 | 279.0 | 554.6 |
| A-21 | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-22 ^a | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |
| A-23 ^b | 87.0 | 105.7 | 114.0 | 130.0 | 155.9 | 191.0 |
| A-24 ^c | b | b | b | b | b | b |
| Totals | 5667.0 | 5081.3 | 5541.0 | 5701.9 | 5501.4 | 5919.3 |
| Population ^c | 135.0 | 133.0 | 140.0 | 147.0 | 155.0 | 162.0 |
| Per Capita ^d | \$41.98 | \$38.21 | \$39.58 | \$38.79 | \$35.50 | \$36.54 |
| Additional | 5580.0 | 4975.6 | 5427.0 | 5571.9 | 5346.4 | 5728.3 |
| Notes | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | .. |

TABLE A-25--Continued

| | 1953 | 1959 | 1960 | 1961 | 1962 |
|------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|-----------|
| Table A-1 | \$ 27 . | \$ 359.3 | \$ 123.4 | \$ 992.3 | |
| A-10 | | | | | \$1,562.6 |
| A-12 | 25.0 | 37.0 | 31.0 | 46.0 | 44.0 |
| A-13 | | | | | |
| A-14 | | | | | |
| A-15 | 19.1 | 19.0 | 19.1 | | |
| A-16 | | | | 71.7 | 59.3 |
| A-17 | 65.8 | 111.6 | 136.7 | | |
| A-18 | 122.0 | 710.0 | 332.0 | 172.0 | 136.4 |
| A-19 | 4.0 | 14.0 | 21.0 | 109.0 | 123.0 |
| A-20 | 565.0 | 395.0 | 335.0 | 33.0 | 18.0 |
| A-21 | | | | 523.9 | 379.7 |
| A-22 | | | | | |
| A-23 | 211.5 | 277.2 | 316.0 | 362.8 | 390.9 |
| A-24 | | | | | |
| Total | 11,373.7 | 12,186.4 | 11,188.2 | 12,277.9 | 11,373.0 |
| Population | 1671.0 | 2000.0 | 2000.0 | 2000.0 | 2000.0 |
| Per capita | 6.81 | 6.09 | 5.59 | 6.14 | 5.69 |
| Per 1000 | 12.14 | 12.14 | 12.14 | 12.14 | 12.14 |
| Total | 11,700.0 | 12,186.4 | 11,188.2 | 12,186.0 | 11,373.0 |

TABLE A-25--Continued

| | 1963 | 1964 | 1965 | 1966 | 1967 |
|--------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| Table A-1 | | | | | |
| A-10 | 37,622.3 | 32,259.7 | 33,974.3 | 41,348.0 | 33,863.3 |
| A-12 | 19.0 | 47.0 | 55.0 | 64.0 | 43.0 |
| A-13 | . | 6.6 | 6.5 | 9.8 | 7.2 |
| A-14 | . | 2.0 | 5.2 | 5.2 | 10.9 |
| A-15 | 31.6 | 49.5 | 60.3 | 65.1 | 62.4 |
| A-16 | 9.9 | 9.4 | 9.7 | 11.2 | 12.9 |
| A-17 | 163.2 | 223.5 | 314.5 | 541.0 | 680.1 |
| A-18 | . | 122.0 | . | 140.0 | 31.0 |
| A-19 | 37.0 | 21.0 | 23.0 | 66.0 | 121.0 |
| A-20 | 1,018.3 | 1,227.9 | 1,234.3 | 1,236.0 | 3,704.0 |
| A-21 | . | . | . | 56.3 | 76.5 |
| A-22 | . | . | 1,355.0 | 2,339.6 | 3,041.5 |
| A-23 | 113.4 | 421.4 | 500.5 | 623.4 | 734.5 |
| A-24 | b | b | b | b | 459.5 |
| Total | 52,960.9 | 54,224.6 | 55,599.3 | 61,053.1 | 58,602.1 |
| Expenditures | 622.0 | 611.0 | 626.0 | 617.0 | 619.0 |
| Per capita | 12.21 | 12.51 | 12.10 | 12.57 | 11.90 |
| Additional | 5411.3 | 4421.7 | 21,375.3 | 32,913.0 | 14,235.2 |
| Total | 31,361.0 | 28,221.0 | 32,411.0 | 32,438.0 | . |

From \$1.30 per capita to \$13.90 per capita is a large increase, demonstrating the increasing importance of education and the increasing participation of the federal government in the functions of education. It might be argued that because these figures are in current dollars, the figures overstate the increase in expenditures on education. In constant dollars the increase would be smaller.

Secondly, it is noted that the programs which are not supported by grants (tax rebates, loans, etc.) gained in importance during the latter half of the period under review. This was particularly the case during the latter half of the period in which the Pearson government was in Ottawa. This change has become more significant since 1967 with the shift in university operating grants to a new basis involving tax rebates.

An examination of Table A-1 does not readily indicate the complicated nature of federal financial programs. Many of the federal programs are accounted for only on a gross basis. For a government which is in the midst of a period of rapid implications of federal programs, there should be an attempt to provide accounting both by function and by geographical area. This does not detract from the government's present and future responsibilities, but it does indicate the complexity of the present programs.

Thompson, "Public Expenditures," p. 100.

program budgeting is supposed to be its usage in determination of how much each function contributes to the complete program.⁴³ The ARDA program is an excellent example of how PPB budgeting could be used more effectively. The programs outlined in the second agreement are broad while within each broad function, specific functions such as retraining (education) could be carried out. No analysis seems to have been done which would indicate the contribution of component functions to the total program purpose and in fact any analysis is stifled by the accounting system used for public purposes.

It will be noted that comparative data from Statistics Canada has been provided for the years in which that was available. Some differences will be noted. First, Table A-25 does not include expenditures for the Department of National Defence while Statistics Canada distributed these expenditures to the provinces in some years and includes them in a category "Overseas and Undistributed" in other years. The Department of National Defence does not account for their expenditures by province which explains their absence from Table A-25.

The second aspect in which Statistics Canada data differ from Table A-25 is that Table A-25 constitutes a broad distribution of education while Statistics Canada

defined their data to deal with "Formal Education" only, which they define as follows:

. . . all elementary and secondary education, teacher-training and higher education in universities and colleges. It accounts for all but 7 p.c. of total educational expenditure in Canada.⁴⁴

The broader definition used in Table A-25 is useful in discussing the role of the federal government in the total education picture for the federal government has tended to avoid interference in the "formal education" function, partly due to the BNA Act restrictions. The result is that the Statistics Canada figures have tended (particularly in recent years) to understate the federal role in education expenditures.

In 1967, the federal government changed the financing arrangements for post-secondary education in the Federal-Provincial Arrangements Act (Part 14).⁴⁵ This Act provided for a fiscal transfer to each province of equalized tax abatements (4 per cent of basic individual income tax and 1 per cent of corporation taxable income) and a cash payment of about \$10 per capita (calculated annually according to the national growth rate of post-secondary education operating expenditures) or 20 per cent of post-secondary

⁴⁴ Ibid., cited in Yearbook of Statistics, Survey of

⁴⁵ Ibid., Part 14 of the Federal-Provincial Arrangements Act (Part

education operating expenditures incurred in the province.⁴⁶

Although conditional grants to the provinces under the Technical and Vocational Assistance Act, 1961 were scheduled to expire in 1967, interim arrangements were made to allow provinces to exhaust \$300 per capita of the population aged fifteen to nineteen in 1961 in capital grants. As well, the federal government agreed to take over the full cost of training allowances and programs for the occupational training of adults.

Although this review of recent arrangements is necessarily brief, it is indicative of the fact that the federal government did not feel free to abandon what had been established between 1950-61. What it does constitute is a movement away from strictly controlled conditions while maintaining one major condition--that the grants be adjusted according to increases in post-secondary education spending. The recent arrangements do not, therefore, change the basic direction of this study.

⁴⁶ Post-secondary education is defined as "any course of more than 1 year and up to 4 years for the attainment of a university or college diploma or baccalaureate degree, but does not include the first 2 years of university study." This is the definition used by the Department of Education, Ottawa, and is used in this study.

APPENDIX B

NEW BRUNSWICK: A PROFILE

In order to gain a full understanding of the hypothesis advanced in this dissertation, it is necessary to bring together a number of economic and demographic characteristics of the Province of New Brunswick. Of primary importance are the people who live there. Several characteristics of the people will aid in understanding the province--including age profiles, educational attainments, occupational breakdowns, and a breakdown of industrial structure. Secondly, there is an interest in the geographical characteristics of the province, including natural resource endowments (the distribution of the population within the province, etc.). Thirdly, of major importance is the income profile for New Brunswick as compared with other provinces.

1. The People

Some basic characteristics of the population are relevant to any discussion of educational expenditures in any and every province. The federal government has conducted a census only once, namely in 1956. The last provincial census was conducted in 1951. The 1956 census is the most recent and is the only one which has been published since that time. The 1951 census is the only one which has been published since that time. The 1956 census is the most recent and is the only one which has been published since that time. The 1951 census is the only one which has been published since that time.

TABLE B-1

TOTAL POPULATION: NEW BRUNSWICK AND CANADA,
1946-1967
(In Thousands of People)

| Year ^a | New Brunswick | Canada | New Brunswick as a Percentage of Canada |
|-------------------|---------------|--------|---|
| 1946 | 478 | 12,292 | 3.9 |
| 1947 | 488 | 12,551 | 3.9 |
| 1948 | 498 | 12,823 | 3.9 |
| 1949 | 509 | 13,447 | 3.8 |
| 1950 | 517 | 13,712 | 3.7 |
| 1951 | 516 | 14,009 | 3.7 |
| 1952 | 526 | 14,459 | 3.6 |
| 1953 | 533 | 14,845 | 3.6 |
| 1954 | 540 | 15,287 | 3.5 |
| 1955 | 547 | 15,694 | 3.5 |
| 1956 | 555 | 16,081 | 3.5 |
| 1957 | 562 | 16,610 | 3.4 |
| 1958 | 571 | 17,050 | 3.3 |
| 1959 | 577 | 17,464 | 3.3 |
| 1960 | 589 | 17,870 | 3.3 |
| 1961 | 593 | 18,233 | 3.3 |
| 1962 | 605 | 18,584 | 3.3 |
| 1963 | 609 | 18,981 | 3.2 |
| 1964 | 611 | 19,290 | 3.2 |
| 1965 | 615 | 19,644 | 3.1 |
| 1966 | 617 | 20,015 | 3.1 |
| 1967 | 619 | 20,405 | 3.0 |

^aPopulation statistics are for June 1.

Source: Canadian Dominion Bureau of Statistics, "Total and
Sex and Age Composition of the Population of New Brunswick
and Canada, 1946-1967," Ottawa, 1968, p. 103.

Table B-1 sets out the population for New Brunswick, both in terms of absolute numbers and as a percentage of Canada's population. It will be noted that although the population in New Brunswick is growing, it declined relatively to that of Canada from 3.9 per cent to 3.0 per cent between 1946 and 1957. One means of distributing grants would be to use a per capita base, which means that New Brunswick in 1957 would have received 3.0 per cent of federal funds for education.

The age distribution of the population can indicate the fiscal needs of the province (it is one variable amongst many). Tables B-2 and B-3 demonstrate the age breakdown in absolute and proportional terms for New Brunswick and Canada. A careful examination of these tables shows that New Brunswick had a considerably smaller proportion of the population in the productive ages (15-64) than did Canada while at the same time it had a larger proportion of the population in the ages when schooling is usually demanded (0-14).

Of importance also is the geographical distribution of the population. The geographical distribution can be seen in Table B-4, and it will be noted there that the population in New Brunswick's population that covers a considerable "area" can be much smaller than for the whole of the province. This is a very serious problem, especially in the case of "thin" population areas.

TABLE 1-2

POPULATION OF CANADA BY SEX AND MARITAL STATUS BY CENSUS YEARS,
 Census Year 1956-1966

| Population | 1956 | | 1966 | |
|---------------|-----------|-------|-----------|-------|
| | Thousands | % | Thousands | % |
| Total | 24,190.0 | 100.0 | 24,210.0 | 100.0 |
| Male | 12,000.0 | 49.6 | 11,950.0 | 49.3 |
| Female | 12,190.0 | 50.4 | 12,260.0 | 50.7 |
| Married | 9,000.0 | 37.2 | 9,000.0 | 37.2 |
| Widowed | 2,000.0 | 8.3 | 1,950.0 | 8.1 |
| Divorced | 50.0 | 0.2 | 50.0 | 0.2 |
| Never married | 10,940.0 | 45.3 | 10,960.0 | 45.4 |
| Single | 10,000.0 | 41.4 | 9,950.0 | 41.1 |
| Unmarried | 1,940.0 | 8.0 | 1,910.0 | 7.9 |
| Total | 24,190.0 | 100.0 | 24,210.0 | 100.0 |

Source: Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census Division, Census of Canada, 1956, Table 1-1, Table 28; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Table 1-1, Table 28; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1956 (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1956); Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966 (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1966); Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Vol. I (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1966); Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Vol. I (1-10); Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Vol. I (1-10).

TABLE B-3

POPULATION OF CANADA BY AGE GROUPS FOR CENSUS YEARS, 1951-1956

| | 1951 | 1956 | 1961 | 1966 |
|-------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | Thousands | Thousands | Thousands | Thousands |
| | % | % | % | % |
| 0-4 | 1,243.0 | 1,443.0 | 2,256.4 | 2,197.4 |
| 5-9 | 1,211.1 | 1,411.0 | 2,020.2 | 1,994.4 |
| 10-14 | 1,122.0 | 1,322.0 | 1,832.0 | 1,837.7 |
| 15-19 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 20-24 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 25-29 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 30-34 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 35-39 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 40-44 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 45-49 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 50-54 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 55-59 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 60-64 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 65-69 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 70-74 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 75-79 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 80-84 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 85-89 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 90-94 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 95-99 | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| 100+ | 1,119.1 | 1,319.0 | 1,819.0 | 1,811.3 |
| Total | 18,205.2 | 18,205.2 | 18,205.2 | 20,014.9 |
| | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |

A. Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census Division, Census of Canada, 1951, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1956, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1961, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Table 29. (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1966.)
 B. Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1951, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1956, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1961, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Table 29. (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1966.)
 C. Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1951, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1956, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1961, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Table 29. (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1966.)
 D. Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1951, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1956, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1961, Table 29; Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census of Canada, 1966, Table 29. (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1966.)

TABLE B-4

URBAN POPULATION: CANADA, NEW BRUNSWICK,
NEW BRUNSWICK COUNTIES,
CENSUS YEARS 1951-1966^a

| Place | 1951 | 1956 | 1961 | 1966 |
|--------------------------|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Thousands of People | | | | |
| Canada | 8,623.3 | 10,714.9 | 12,700.4 | 14,725.8 |
| New Brunswick | 219.0 | 254.3 | 273.0 | 312.2 |
| Percentage of Population | | | | |
| Canada | 61.4 | 66.9 | 69.6 | 73.6 |
| New Brunswick | 41.7 | 44.0 | 46.5 | 50.6 |
| <u>Counties</u> | | | | |
| Alberta | .. | 14.7 | 31.4 | 39.3 |
| Carleton | 22.4 | 23.1 | 22.7 | 25.4 |
| Chatham | 40.9 | 40.3 | 34.1 | 34.2 |
| Gloucester | 9.3 | 12.2 | 19.9 | 33.3 |
| Kent | 5.3 | 11.1 | 10.9 | 14.1 |
| Kings | 37.0 | 39.5 | 19.2 | 33.5 |
| Madawaska | 35.5 | 37.7 | 44.3 | 45.2 |
| Northumberland | 11.1 | 13.1 | 30.1 | 31.5 |
| Quebec | .. | 9.2 | 11.7 | 21.1 |
| Richmond | 45.3 | 47.5 | 51.4 | 50.5 |
| St. John | 93.1 | 93.5 | 93.1 | 97.7 |
| South | 13.6 | 14.7 | 59.2 | 61.3 |
| Victoria | 20.1 | 22.7 | 24.0 | 28.4 |
| Westmorland | 57.1 | 61.0 | 60.9 | 65.4 |
| York | 48.3 | 57.0 | 54.0 | 60.8 |

^aThe definition of "urban" used by the Census Bureau is "all persons living in cities, towns, and villages of 10,000 or more, and in the population of all parts of urban areas of less than 10,000."

TABLE B-5

RURAL, NON-FARM POPULATION: CANADA, NEW
BRUNSWICK, NEW BRUNSWICK COUNTIES,
CENSUS YEARS 1951-1966

| Place | 1951 | 1956 | 1961 ^a | 1966 |
|--------------------------|---------|---------|-------------------|---------|
| Thousands of People | | | | |
| Canada | 2,553.4 | 2,734.3 | 3,465.1 | 3,374.4 |
| New Brunswick | 154.9 | 175.3 | 257.7 | 253.2 |
| Percentage of Population | | | | |
| Canada | 17.9 | 16.9 | 19.0 | 16.9 |
| New Brunswick | 23.1 | 31.6 | 43.1 | 41.0 |
| <u>Counties</u> | | | | |
| Albert | 71.3 | 67.9 | 58.0 | 53.4 |
| Carleton | 34.7 | 37.4 | 50.5 | 50.4 |
| Charlotte | 44.6 | 52.4 | 60.7 | 60.7 |
| Gloucester | 39.3 | 43.0 | 70.3 | 68.7 |
| Kent | 39.7 | 42.5 | 65.4 | 65.6 |
| King | 24.9 | 27.7 | 58.4 | 50.9 |
| Madawaska | 35.3 | 35.4 | 39.2 | 42.1 |
| Northumberland | 39.9 | 47.0 | 61.6 | 67.5 |
| Queens | 63.1 | 65.9 | 74.0 | 59.8 |
| Restigouche | 27.1 | 29.9 | 45.0 | 39.7 |
| St. John | 1.5 | 1.3 | 11.5 | 13.1 |
| Sunbury | 32.8 | 31.5 | 35.0 | 33.9 |
| Victoria | 31.6 | 33.2 | 52.7 | 54.2 |
| Westmorland | 22.3 | 22.4 | 31.2 | 23.9 |
| York | 24.7 | 23.3 | 31.5 | 31.7 |

^aPortion of the increase in numbers and percentages can be accounted for by a change in definition of rural population. See Table B-4.

Source: Calculated from Census of Canada, 1966, on the basis of 34-11-11-1, 34-11-11-2, 34-11-11-3, 34-11-11-4, 34-11-11-5, 34-11-11-6, 34-11-11-7, 34-11-11-8, 34-11-11-9, 34-11-11-10, 34-11-11-11, 34-11-11-12, 34-11-11-13, 34-11-11-14, 34-11-11-15, 34-11-11-16, 34-11-11-17, 34-11-11-18, 34-11-11-19, 34-11-11-20, 34-11-11-21, 34-11-11-22, 34-11-11-23, 34-11-11-24, 34-11-11-25, 34-11-11-26, 34-11-11-27, 34-11-11-28, 34-11-11-29, 34-11-11-30, 34-11-11-31, 34-11-11-32, 34-11-11-33, 34-11-11-34, 34-11-11-35, 34-11-11-36, 34-11-11-37, 34-11-11-38, 34-11-11-39, 34-11-11-40, 34-11-11-41, 34-11-11-42, 34-11-11-43, 34-11-11-44, 34-11-11-45, 34-11-11-46, 34-11-11-47, 34-11-11-48, 34-11-11-49, 34-11-11-50, 34-11-11-51, 34-11-11-52, 34-11-11-53, 34-11-11-54, 34-11-11-55, 34-11-11-56, 34-11-11-57, 34-11-11-58, 34-11-11-59, 34-11-11-60, 34-11-11-61, 34-11-11-62, 34-11-11-63, 34-11-11-64, 34-11-11-65, 34-11-11-66, 34-11-11-67, 34-11-11-68, 34-11-11-69, 34-11-11-70, 34-11-11-71, 34-11-11-72, 34-11-11-73, 34-11-11-74, 34-11-11-75, 34-11-11-76, 34-11-11-77, 34-11-11-78, 34-11-11-79, 34-11-11-80, 34-11-11-81, 34-11-11-82, 34-11-11-83, 34-11-11-84, 34-11-11-85, 34-11-11-86, 34-11-11-87, 34-11-11-88, 34-11-11-89, 34-11-11-90, 34-11-11-91, 34-11-11-92, 34-11-11-93, 34-11-11-94, 34-11-11-95, 34-11-11-96, 34-11-11-97, 34-11-11-98, 34-11-11-99, 34-11-12-00.

TABLE B-6

RURAL FARM POPULATION: CANADA, NEW BRUNSWICK,
NEW BRUNSWICK COUNTIES,
CENSUS YEARS 1951-1966^a

| Place | 1951 | 1956 | 1961 | 1966 |
|--------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Thousands of People | | | | |
| Canada | 2,827.7 | 2,631.6 | 2,072.8 | 1,913.7 |
| New Brunswick | 145.8 | 125.0 | 62.3 | 51.5 |
| Percentage of Population | | | | |
| Canada | 20.0 | 16.3 | 11.4 | 9.6 |
| New Brunswick | 23.3 | 22.5 | 10.4 | 8.4 |
| <u>Counties</u> | | | | |
| Albert | 23.2 | 22.3 | 10.6 | 7.4 |
| Carleton | 43.4 | 39.5 | 26.8 | 26.1 |
| Charlotte | 14.5 | 7.3 | 5.2 | 5.1 |
| Gloucester | 50.9 | 38.7 | 9.8 | 10.0 |
| Kent | 55.1 | 45.4 | 23.7 | 17.2 |
| Kings | 37.4 | 32.7 | 22.5 | 18.2 |
| Madawaska | 29.2 | 27.8 | 16.4 | 11.3 |
| Northumberland | 35.0 | 24.3 | 8.4 | 5.0 |
| Queens | 36.9 | 24.8 | 17.4 | 16.3 |
| Restigouche | 27.4 | 24.6 | 8.6 | 8.0 |
| St. John's | 0.3 | . | 0.4 | 0.3 |
| Sunbury | 35.9 | 23.8 | 5.3 | 4.7 |
| Victoria | 38.2 | 35.1 | 20.7 | 17.4 |
| Westmorland | 23.1 | 15.0 | 7.9 | 5.7 |
| York | 25.0 | 19.7 | 10.5 | 7.5 |

^aPrior to 1951 rural farm population was defined as comprising "all persons living on a farm defined as a holding on which agricultural operations are carried out and which comprised: (i) 3 acres or more in size; (ii) 1 to 3 acres having agricultural products amounting to a market value of \$500 or more in the previous year." In 1951, the definition of "farm" was changed to "a holding of one or more acres with sales of agricultural products of \$50 or more."

Source: Calculated from Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census Division, Canada at a Glance, 1966.

1951-1956: Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Canada at a Glance, 1957, 1961, 1966; and Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Canada at a Glance, 1951, 1956, 1961, 1966.

the "rural non-farm population" table more meaningful. While in 1966 only 16.9 per cent of the population of Canada was so classified, 41.0 per cent of New Brunswick's population was in this category. No doubt some are professionals or urban workers with country estates; the majority would be rural or "hamlet" residents who derive their incomes locally through odd jobs, lumbering, small-town trades and retailing. Some possibly do farm but do not qualify as "farm population" by census definition because of insufficient sales of agricultural produce or insufficient land holdings. These are the very people who do not receive steady or large incomes.

There is a trend away from an agriculturally-dependent population towards greater "urbanization" and greater numbers of rural "non-farming" residents. However, this trend from rural to urban may or may not be the assistance required to upgrade incomes and economic growth.

Socially and economically the distribution of the population by language may have some effect. This material is presented in Table 1-7. It will be noted that New Brunswick is approximately 50% English while the counties are varied in the predominance of one language or another.

It would be interesting to know how the population would be distributed with a different evaluation of the educational attainment of the population. It is noted that 80% of the population is over 15 years of age and that 10% of the population is under 15 years of age.

TABLE B-7

LANGUAGE DISTRIBUTION, CANADA, NEW BRUNSWICK
AND NEW BRUNSWICK COUNTIES, 1961
(Percentage of Population)

| Place | English Only | English and French | French Only | Neither |
|----------------|-----------------|-----------------------|----------------|---------|
| Canada | 67.4 | 12.7 | 19.1 | 1.3 |
| New Brunswick | 62.0 | 19.0 | 18.7 | 0.3 |
| Counties | | | | |
| Albert | 97.4 | 2.1 | 0.1 | ... |
| Carleton | 97.4 | 1.7 | 0 | ... |
| Charlotte | 95.9 | 3.1 | 0.3 | ... |
| Chatham | 44.7 | 29.0 | 29.0 | 0.2 |
| Franklin | 15.7 | 32.0 | 48.7 | 0.7 |
| Gloucester | 97.4 | ... | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| Hants | 95.9 | 3.0 | 2.5 | 0.2 |
| Northumberland | 73.0 | 11.5 | 13.7 | 0.5 |
| Quebec | 94.1 | 7.1 | 0.3 | 0.1 |
| Restigouche | 95.9 | 3.0 | 3.2 | 0.3 |
| St. John's | 94.1 | ... | 0.7 | 0.2 |
| St. Mary's | 95.9 | 11.4 | 1.3 | 0.5 |
| Westmorland | 95.9 | ... | 17.4 | 0.2 |
| Westchester | 95.9 | ... | 10.9 | 0.3 |
| Yamack | 95.9 | ... | 7.9 | 0.1 |

DEPARTMENT OF STATISTICS, WASHINGTON FIELD OFFICES, 1951

Percentage of Population Five Years and Up Having at Least

| Elementary School | High School | 4 Year | 5 Year | Kindergarten |
|-------------------|-------------|--------|--------|--------------|
|-------------------|-------------|--------|--------|--------------|

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|------|------|
| 94.2 | 85.9 | 65.8 | 94.2 | 85.9 |
| 91.1 | 80.9 | 61.1 | 91.1 | 80.9 |

Other States

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|------|------|
| 93.8 | 85.4 | 64.5 | 93.8 | 85.4 |
| 90.7 | 82.1 | 62.3 | 90.7 | 82.1 |
| 91.5 | 83.0 | 63.0 | 91.5 | 83.0 |
| 94.0 | 86.5 | 66.0 | 94.0 | 86.5 |
| 95.0 | 88.0 | 68.0 | 95.0 | 88.0 |
| 92.9 | 85.0 | 65.0 | 92.9 | 85.0 |
| 91.7 | 83.5 | 64.0 | 91.7 | 83.5 |
| 93.1 | 84.8 | 65.5 | 93.1 | 84.8 |
| 90.8 | 82.5 | 63.5 | 90.8 | 82.5 |
| 91.2 | 83.2 | 64.2 | 91.2 | 83.2 |
| 94.5 | 87.0 | 67.0 | 94.5 | 87.0 |
| 92.3 | 84.8 | 65.8 | 92.3 | 84.8 |
| 93.6 | 86.2 | 67.0 | 93.6 | 86.2 |
| 91.0 | 83.0 | 64.0 | 91.0 | 83.0 |
| 92.8 | 85.5 | 66.0 | 92.8 | 85.5 |
| 94.1 | 87.5 | 68.0 | 94.1 | 87.5 |
| 90.5 | 82.8 | 63.8 | 90.5 | 82.8 |
| 91.8 | 84.2 | 65.2 | 91.8 | 84.2 |
| 93.3 | 85.8 | 66.8 | 93.3 | 85.8 |
| 92.0 | 84.5 | 65.5 | 92.0 | 84.5 |
| 93.8 | 86.0 | 67.5 | 93.8 | 86.0 |
| 91.5 | 83.8 | 64.8 | 91.5 | 83.8 |
| 92.7 | 85.2 | 66.2 | 92.7 | 85.2 |
| 94.0 | 87.2 | 68.2 | 94.0 | 87.2 |
| 90.8 | 83.0 | 64.0 | 90.8 | 83.0 |
| 91.2 | 83.5 | 64.5 | 91.2 | 83.5 |
| 93.5 | 86.5 | 67.5 | 93.5 | 86.5 |
| 92.5 | 85.0 | 66.5 | 92.5 | 85.0 |
| 93.9 | 86.8 | 68.0 | 93.9 | 86.8 |
| 91.8 | 84.2 | 65.2 | 91.8 | 84.2 |
| 92.2 | 84.8 | 65.8 | 92.2 | 84.8 |
| 93.7 | 86.2 | 67.2 | 93.7 | 86.2 |
| 91.0 | 83.5 | 64.5 | 91.0 | 83.5 |
| 92.8 | 85.5 | 66.5 | 92.8 | 85.5 |
| 94.2 | 87.5 | 68.5 | 94.2 | 87.5 |
| 90.5 | 83.0 | 64.0 | 90.5 | 83.0 |
| 91.5 | 84.0 | 65.0 | 91.5 | 84.0 |
| 93.2 | 86.0 | 67.0 | 93.2 | 86.0 |
| 92.0 | 85.0 | 66.0 | 92.0 | 85.0 |
| 93.8 | 86.5 | 67.8 | 93.8 | 86.5 |
| 91.8 | 84.5 | 65.8 | 91.8 | 84.5 |
| 92.5 | 85.5 | 66.5 | 92.5 | 85.5 |
| 94.0 | 87.2 | 68.2 | 94.0 | 87.2 |
| 90.8 | 83.0 | 64.0 | 90.8 | 83.0 |
| 91.2 | 83.5 | 64.5 | 91.2 | 83.5 |
| 93.5 | 86.5 | 67.5 | 93.5 | 86.5 |
| 92.5 | 85.0 | 66.5 | 92.5 | 85.0 |
| 93.9 | 86.8 | 68.0 | 93.9 | 86.8 |
| 91.8 | 84.2 | 65.2 | 91.8 | 84.2 |
| 92.2 | 84.8 | 65.8 | 92.2 | 84.8 |
| 93.7 | 86.2 | 67.2 | 93.7 | 86.2 |
| 91.0 | 83.5 | 64.5 | 91.0 | 83.5 |
| 92.8 | 85.5 | 66.5 | 92.8 | 85.5 |
| 94.2 | 87.5 | 68.5 | 94.2 | 87.5 |

and over not presently (1961 census) attending school. This was done for Canada, New Brunswick, and each county in New Brunswick. It will be noted that 8.9 per cent of the New Brunswick population five years and over had had no schooling, and this is considerably greater than the 5.8 per cent of the Canadian population in this category. Some of the counties show evidence of up to 15.4 per cent of the population with no schooling.

In Table B-9, the figures for those attending school are set out. Here, a comparison with other provinces is also of interest. This will be found in Table B-10. The two tables show the school attenders as a percentage of the population five years and over and as a percentage of the school-age (5-24) population. As well, the school attenders are broken down by education level which gives some indication as to the relative fiscal requirements (given that the higher the level of education, the more costly it is to provide one child-year of education). It should be noted that the tables do not represent a provincial drop-out rate for the population age group which may vary. The tables also avoid any reference to the different levels of school attendance.

Annex 1 of the population report includes an analysis of the population aged 5-24 years and over attending school. This analysis is similar to that of the population aged 5-24 years and over attending school. The analysis is similar to that of the population aged 5-24 years and over attending school. The analysis is similar to that of the population aged 5-24 years and over attending school.

TABLE 9-9
 PERCENTAGE OF POPULATION AGE 15 AND OVER ATTENDING
 SCHOOL IN 1911

| Province or Territory | Percentage of Population 15 and Over Attending School | Percentage of Population 15-24 Attending School |
|-----------------------|---|---|
| Alberta | 44.7 | 0.1 |
| British Columbia | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Manitoba | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Ontario | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Quebec | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Saskatchewan | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Yukon | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Northwest Territories | 31.4 | 0.1 |
| Canada | 31.4 | 0.1 |

Source: Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census Division, Census of Canada, 1911 (Ottawa: Queen's Printer), Bulletin 1.2-10, Table 74.

TABLE B-10

SCHOOL ATTENDANCE, CANADA, PROVINCES,
AND TERRITORIES, 1961

| Province | Some University | Some College | Some High School | Some Elementary | Some Kindergarten | Some Nursery | Some Preschool | Some Other | Some Total | Percentage of Population 5-24 Attend- ing School |
|------------------|--------------------|-----------------|---------------------|--------------------|----------------------|-----------------|-------------------|---------------|---------------|---|
| Alberta | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 65.6 |
| British Columbia | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 65.2 |
| Manitoba | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 65.4 |
| Ontario | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 67.5 |
| Quebec | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 65.0 |
| Saskatchewan | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 61.3 |
| Yukon | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 63.9 |
| N.W.T. | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 66.6 |
| Canada | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 65.6 |
| Canada | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 65.8 |
| Canada | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 67.9 |
| Canada | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 49.2 |

Source: Census of Canada, Division of Statistics, Census Division, Census of Canada, 1961, Introduction and Tables 74; 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81; 82; 83; 84; 85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 98; 99; 100; 101; 102; 103; 104; 105; 106; 107; 108; 109; 110; 111; 112; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 128; 129; 130; 131; 132; 133; 134; 135; 136; 137; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 143; 144; 145; 146; 147; 148; 149; 150; 151; 152; 153; 154; 155; 156; 157; 158; 159; 160; 161; 162; 163; 164; 165; 166; 167; 168; 169; 170; 171; 172; 173; 174; 175; 176; 177; 178; 179; 180; 181; 182; 183; 184; 185; 186; 187; 188; 189; 190; 191; 192; 193; 194; 195; 196; 197; 198; 199; 200; 201; 202; 203; 204; 205; 206; 207; 208; 209; 210; 211; 212; 213; 214; 215; 216; 217; 218; 219; 220; 221; 222; 223; 224; 225; 226; 227; 228; 229; 230; 231; 232; 233; 234; 235; 236; 237; 238; 239; 240; 241; 242; 243; 244; 245; 246; 247; 248; 249; 250; 251; 252; 253; 254; 255; 256; 257; 258; 259; 260; 261; 262; 263; 264; 265; 266; 267; 268; 269; 270; 271; 272; 273; 274; 275; 276; 277; 278; 279; 280; 281; 282; 283; 284; 285; 286; 287; 288; 289; 290; 291; 292; 293; 294; 295; 296; 297; 298; 299; 300; 301; 302; 303; 304; 305; 306; 307; 308; 309; 310; 311; 312; 313; 314; 315; 316; 317; 318; 319; 320; 321; 322; 323; 324; 325; 326; 327; 328; 329; 330; 331; 332; 333; 334; 335; 336; 337; 338; 339; 340; 341; 342; 343; 344; 345; 346; 347; 348; 349; 350; 351; 352; 353; 354; 355; 356; 357; 358; 359; 360; 361; 362; 363; 364; 365; 366; 367; 368; 369; 370; 371; 372; 373; 374; 375; 376; 377; 378; 379; 380; 381; 382; 383; 384; 385; 386; 387; 388; 389; 390; 391; 392; 393; 394; 395; 396; 397; 398; 399; 400; 401; 402; 403; 404; 405; 406; 407; 408; 409; 410; 411; 412; 413; 414; 415; 416; 417; 418; 419; 420; 421; 422; 423; 424; 425; 426; 427; 428; 429; 430; 431; 432; 433; 434; 435; 436; 437; 438; 439; 440; 441; 442; 443; 444; 445; 446; 447; 448; 449; 450; 451; 452; 453; 454; 455; 456; 457; 458; 459; 460; 461; 462; 463; 464; 465; 466; 467; 468; 469; 470; 471; 472; 473; 474; 475; 476; 477; 478; 479; 480; 481; 482; 483; 484; 485; 486; 487; 488; 489; 490; 491; 492; 493; 494; 495; 496; 497; 498; 499; 500; 501; 502; 503; 504; 505; 506; 507; 508; 509; 510; 511; 512; 513; 514; 515; 516; 517; 518; 519; 520; 521; 522; 523; 524; 525; 526; 527; 528; 529; 530; 531; 532; 533; 534; 535; 536; 537; 538; 539; 540; 541; 542; 543; 544; 545; 546; 547; 548; 549; 550; 551; 552; 553; 554; 555; 556; 557; 558; 559; 560; 561; 562; 563; 564; 565; 566; 567; 568; 569; 570; 571; 572; 573; 574; 575; 576; 577; 578; 579; 580; 581; 582; 583; 584; 585; 586; 587; 588; 589; 590; 591; 592; 593; 594; 595; 596; 597; 598; 599; 600; 601; 602; 603; 604; 605; 606; 607; 608; 609; 610; 611; 612; 613; 614; 615; 616; 617; 618; 619; 620; 621; 622; 623; 624; 625; 626; 627; 628; 629; 630; 631; 632; 633; 634; 635; 636; 637; 638; 639; 640; 641; 642; 643; 644; 645; 646; 647; 648; 649; 650; 651; 652; 653; 654; 655; 656; 657; 658; 659; 660; 661; 662; 663; 664; 665; 666; 667; 668; 669; 670; 671; 672; 673; 674; 675; 676; 677; 678; 679; 680; 681; 682; 683; 684; 685; 686; 687; 688; 689; 690; 691; 692; 693; 694; 695; 696; 697; 698; 699; 700; 701; 702; 703; 704; 705; 706; 707; 708; 709; 710; 711; 712; 713; 714; 715; 716; 717; 718; 719; 720; 721; 722; 723; 724; 725; 726; 727; 728; 729; 730; 731; 732; 733; 734; 735; 736; 737; 738; 739; 740; 741; 742; 743; 744; 745; 746; 747; 748; 749; 750; 751; 752; 753; 754; 755; 756; 757; 758; 759; 760; 761; 762; 763; 764; 765; 766; 767; 768; 769; 770; 771; 772; 773; 774; 775; 776; 777; 778; 779; 780; 781; 782; 783; 784; 785; 786; 787; 788; 789; 790; 791; 792; 793; 794; 795; 796; 797; 798; 799; 800; 801; 802; 803; 804; 805; 806; 807; 808; 809; 810; 811; 812; 813; 814; 815; 816; 817; 818; 819; 820; 821; 822; 823; 824; 825; 826; 827; 828; 829; 830; 831; 832; 833; 834; 835; 836; 837; 838; 839; 840; 841; 842; 843; 844; 845; 846; 847; 848; 849; 850; 851; 852; 853; 854; 855; 856; 857; 858; 859; 860; 861; 862; 863; 864; 865; 866; 867; 868; 869; 870; 871; 872; 873; 874; 875; 876; 877; 878; 879; 880; 881; 882; 883; 884; 885; 886; 887; 888; 889; 890; 891; 892; 893; 894; 895; 896; 897; 898; 899; 900; 901; 902; 903; 904; 905; 906; 907; 908; 909; 910; 911; 912; 913; 914; 915; 916; 917; 918; 919; 920; 921; 922; 923; 924; 925; 926; 927; 928; 929; 930; 931; 932; 933; 934; 935; 936; 937; 938; 939; 940; 941; 942; 943; 944; 945; 946; 947; 948; 949; 950; 951; 952; 953; 954; 955; 956; 957; 958; 959; 960; 961; 962; 963; 964; 965; 966; 967; 968; 969; 970; 971; 972; 973; 974; 975; 976; 977; 978; 979; 980; 981; 982; 983; 984; 985; 986; 987; 988; 989; 990; 991; 992; 993; 994; 995; 996; 997; 998; 999; 1000.

Since they are based on the population fifteen years of age and over, many who are in school or retired are included in the base, and normally a student would not be considered underemployed. It is possible, therefore, to observe that the participation rates, while measuring the employment of human resources, also measure other things.¹

(i) Table B-11 sets out the labour force participation rates for all provinces and Canada, both as a percentage of total population and as a percentage of the population fifteen years of age and over. In both ways, New Brunswick has lower rates than most other provinces (Newfoundland is notably lower than New Brunswick). As a percentage of the population fifteen years of age and over New Brunswick has the highest participation rate of the Atlantic Provinces, but the percentage was lower than in other Canadian provinces.

Table B-12 divides the labour force into individual occupation categories. The differences are not so great that fore-education (labourer, farming and trapping, and mining) is found to be a significantly larger part of the total labour force in New Brunswick as compared with other provinces. High-education occupations (managerial, professional, and other) are also found to be a significantly larger part of the labour force in New Brunswick as compared with other provinces.

¹ This is a well-known fact in the literature on unemployment. Table B-11 shows that the participation rate in New Brunswick is lower than in other provinces, but the unemployment rate is higher. This is because the base for the participation rate includes students and retired persons, while the base for the unemployment rate excludes them.

LABOUR FORCE PARTICIPATION RATES, CANADA AND PROVINCES.

| Labour Force as a Percentage of Population | Labour Force as a Percent- age of Population Fifteen Years and Over | | | | |
|--|---|------|---------|------|------|
| | Males | | Females | | |
| | 1951 | 1961 | 1951 | 1961 | |
| Canada | 37.9 | 36.7 | 34.0 | 21.1 | 29.7 |
| Provinces | | | | | |
| Alberta | 39.4 | 34.3 | 39.4 | 16.1 | 13.6 |
| British Columbia | 34.7 | 33.3 | 34.6 | 18.7 | 24.9 |
| Manitoba | 31.9 | 32.4 | 31.9 | 20.0 | 24.8 |
| Ontario | 31.9 | 30.0 | 31.7 | 20.6 | 25.1 |
| Quebec | 30.9 | 33.9 | 27.3 | 25.1 | 23.2 |
| Saskatchewan | 31.0 | 33.6 | 32.7 | 25.6 | 32.9 |
| Atlantic Provinces | 31.3 | 37.3 | 32.7 | 24.3 | 31.6 |
| Atlantic Provinces (excl. N.S.) | 31.3 | 35.3 | 32.4 | 18.3 | 25.6 |
| Atlantic Provinces (incl. N.S.) | 31.7 | 36.9 | 34.1 | 20.5 | 31.0 |
| Atlantic Provinces (excl. N.S.) | 33.2 | 33.7 | 33.4 | 23.4 | 28.6 |

Source: Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census Division, Census of Canada, 1951 and 1961, Part I, Tables 7.1-ii, Table 1.

Population Distribution of Labour Force by Occupation

Female

1951

1951

Canada

Canada

Canada

Canada

Canada

Canada

Brundick

Brundick

Brundick

Brundick

Brundick

Brundick

| Occupation | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 | 1951 |
|----------------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Professional occupations | 3.0 | 3.9 | 3.0 | 3.9 | 3.0 | 3.9 | 3.0 | 3.9 | 3.0 | 3.9 | 3.0 | 3.9 | 3.0 |
| Administrative occupations | 14.5 | 18.6 | 14.5 | 18.6 | 14.5 | 18.6 | 14.5 | 18.6 | 14.5 | 18.6 | 14.5 | 18.6 | 14.5 |
| Intermediate occupations | 27.5 | 21.7 | 27.5 | 21.7 | 27.5 | 21.7 | 27.5 | 21.7 | 27.5 | 21.7 | 27.5 | 21.7 | 27.5 |
| Elementary occupations | 54.0 | 55.8 | 54.0 | 55.8 | 54.0 | 55.8 | 54.0 | 55.8 | 54.0 | 55.8 | 54.0 | 55.8 | 54.0 |
| Unemployed | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |

Source: Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Census Division, Census of Canada, 1951 (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, Bulletin 3.1-1, table 3).

smaller part of the New Brunswick male labour force as compared with Canada.

When the female labour force distribution is examined, there at first appears to be no connection between educational background and occupational distribution. In fact, the two occupational groupings which attract a significantly larger percentage of women in New Brunswick than in Canada (professional and service) are ones where women experience low barriers to entry - i.e., teaching, nursing, and non-work, etc. It would appear, then, that the low percentage in some other occupations, when compared with Canada, may be the result of a low educational attainment, any real lack of barriers to entry.

It can be seen from the analysis of the female labour force, that many of the occupations which are traditionally female, are ones where there are low barriers to entry. This is particularly true of the service and non-work categories. The professional occupations, on the other hand, are ones where there are high barriers to entry. It is interesting to note that the percentage of women in the professional occupations in New Brunswick is higher than in Canada.

It is also interesting to note that the percentage of women in the service occupations in New Brunswick is higher than in Canada. This is particularly true of the non-work category. It would appear, then, that the low percentage in some other occupations, when compared with Canada, may be the result of a low educational attainment, any real lack of barriers to entry.

awareness amongst Canadian economists of the importance of the natural resources in the development of an economy.

In Table B-13, the value of production in primary industries for selected years is set out. Here it is noted that New Brunswick became increasingly less dependent on its primary industries. In 1967, only 30 per cent of commodity production was of a primary nature (compared with 45 per cent in 1945). The two industries which had the greatest relative decrease in the percentage of production value were agriculture and forestry (the value of agriculture in current dollars was down as well). The industry which increased its percentage of production value (electric power) is closely allied with secondary industry and service industry--both of which became more important in terms of value of output.

Table B-14 gives the reader an impression of the relative importance of various industries in providing employment in selected years. Those who gained with agriculture as an employer (relative to 1945) were the service sector and the manufacturing sector. The importance of agriculture as an employer has decreased in importance as an employer. The importance of mining for Canada has declined since 1945 but not for other countries. The only industry which has increased its importance in Canada since 1945 is the service sector. The importance of manufacturing has declined since 1945. The importance of agriculture has declined since 1945. The importance of forestry has declined since 1945. The importance of electric power has increased since 1945. The importance of other industries has increased since 1945.

NEW BRUNSWICK COMMODITY PRODUCTION
1965-1967

| | 1965 | 1966 | 1967 |
|--|-------|-------|-------|
| | Value | Value | Value |
| | 1.3 | 11.5 | 7.9 |
| | 1.1 | 6.3 | 7.6 |
| | 4.0 | 10.7 | 2.4 |
| | 2.1 | 3.3 | 0.1 |
| | 2.4 | 5.3 | 5.7 |
| | 2.9 | 3.4 | 32.0 |
| | | | 35.0 |
| | | | 7.4 |
| | | | 5.8 |
| | | | 6.9 |
| | | | 2.3 |
| | | | 2.0 |
| | | | 0.1 |
| | | | 0.1 |

Figures are in millions of dollars.

Source: Statistics Canada, Department of Energy, Mines and Resources, Mineral Resources Division, New Brunswick (Ottawa, 1970).

Statistics Canada, Department of Energy, Mines and Resources, Mineral Resources Division, New Brunswick (Ottawa, 1970).

Statistics Canada, Department of Energy, Mines and Resources, Mineral Resources Division, New Brunswick (Ottawa, 1970).

TABLE 3-14

INDEX OF CONCENTRATION BY PROVINCE, N.B. BRUNSWICK AND CANADA, 1940-1955

| Province | 1940 | | 1950 | | 1955 | |
|------------------|-------|--------|-------|--------|-------|--------|
| | N.B. | Canada | N.B. | Canada | N.B. | Canada |
| Atlantic | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| Quebec | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| Ontario | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| Manitoba | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| Saskatchewan | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| Alberta | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| British Columbia | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |
| Canada | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 | 247.7 | 113.0 |

Source: Department of Energy, Mines and Resources, Mineral Resources Division, Bureau of Statistics, Ottawa, 1955-56.

various industries. Technological change allows for a change in the capital-labour ratio and an increase in total production. Thus, while the index of a particular industry as an employer decreases there may be an increase in production value.

Tables B-15, B-16 and Figures B-1 and B-2 show data for the mineral industry. In Table B-15, it is evident that mineral production became much more significant in the decade of the 1950's. This was particularly true for lead and zinc. In Table B-16, the per capita value of mineral production in the province shows the increasing output of the industry. Figure B-2 shows the relative importance of various types of minerals.

From these two tables and the figures, it becomes evident that New Brunswick has increased its mineral output, but its resources do not match those of, say, Ontario, Alberta, or British Columbia.

3. Income

Income statistics are intended to measure the economic welfare of a system in terms of income produced. It is usually assumed that the total income available to a system is the sum of the incomes of all individuals. It is hoped that an examination here of income statistics will indicate at least in a direction

TABLE 3-15

MINERAL PRODUCTION, NEW BRUNSWICK, TEN MOST SIGNIFICANT MINERALS, 1946-1966
 (in Millions of Dollars)

| Year | Asbestos | Clay | Gravel | Lime | Cement | Products | Clay | Post Moss | Sand and Gravel | Stone | Coal | Total |
|------|----------|------|--------|------|--------|----------|------|-----------|-----------------|-------|------|-------|
| 1946 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.4 | 2.1 | 3.7 |
| 1947 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.4 | 2.3 | 4.5 |
| 1948 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.4 | 3.7 | 6.9 |
| 1949 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.5 | 3.9 | 8.2 |
| 1950 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.5 | 4.4 | 11.8 |
| 1951 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.7 | 4.8 | 13.6 |
| 1952 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.5 | 5.8 | 19.4 |
| 1953 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.7 | 5.9 | 19.7 |
| 1954 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.6 | 5.2 | 14.6 |
| 1955 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.6 | 7.1 | 14.7 |
| 1956 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.0 | 8.0 | 17.4 |
| 1957 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 2.0 | 8.2 | 22.3 |
| 1958 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.9 | 6.6 | 15.4 |
| 1959 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.0 | 8.7 | 17.3 |
| 1960 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.4 | 7.5 | 16.2 |
| 1961 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.1 | 6.9 | 21.2 |
| 1962 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 4.1 | 7.2 | 27.6 |
| 1963 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.0 | 8.4 | 48.0 |
| 1964 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 2.9 | 8.6 | 31.4 |
| 1965 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 2.9 | 7.8 | 35.7 |
| 1966 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 3.1 | 7.8 | 35.7 |

Production of less than 150 thousand in value.
 Preliminary data.

Source: Canada, Department of Energy, Mines and Resources, Mineral Resources Division, Mineral Resource Development: Province of New Brunswick (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1967), pp. 257-69.

TABLE B-10

PER CAPITA VALUE OF MINERAL PRODUCTION,
PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK,
1946-1966

| Year | Value |
|------|----------|
| 1946 | \$ 10.07 |
| 1947 | 11.91 |
| 1948 | 14.06 |
| 1949 | 14.04 |
| 1950 | 24.92 |
| 1951 | 18.54 |
| 1952 | 21.43 |
| 1953 | 21.88 |
| 1954 | 23.09 |
| 1955 | 23.31 |
| 1956 | 32.90 |
| 1957 | 41.14 |
| 1958 | 29.10 |
| 1959 | 31.16 |
| 1960 | 28.99 |
| 1961 | 31.45 |
| 1962 | 30.93 |
| 1963 | 40.46 |
| 1964 | 74.79 |
| 1965 | 131.35 |
| 1966 | 142.24 |

Source: Statistics Canada, *Mineral Production in New Brunswick*, 1967, p. 10.

VALUE OF MINERALS, NEW BRUNSWICK, 1945-1967

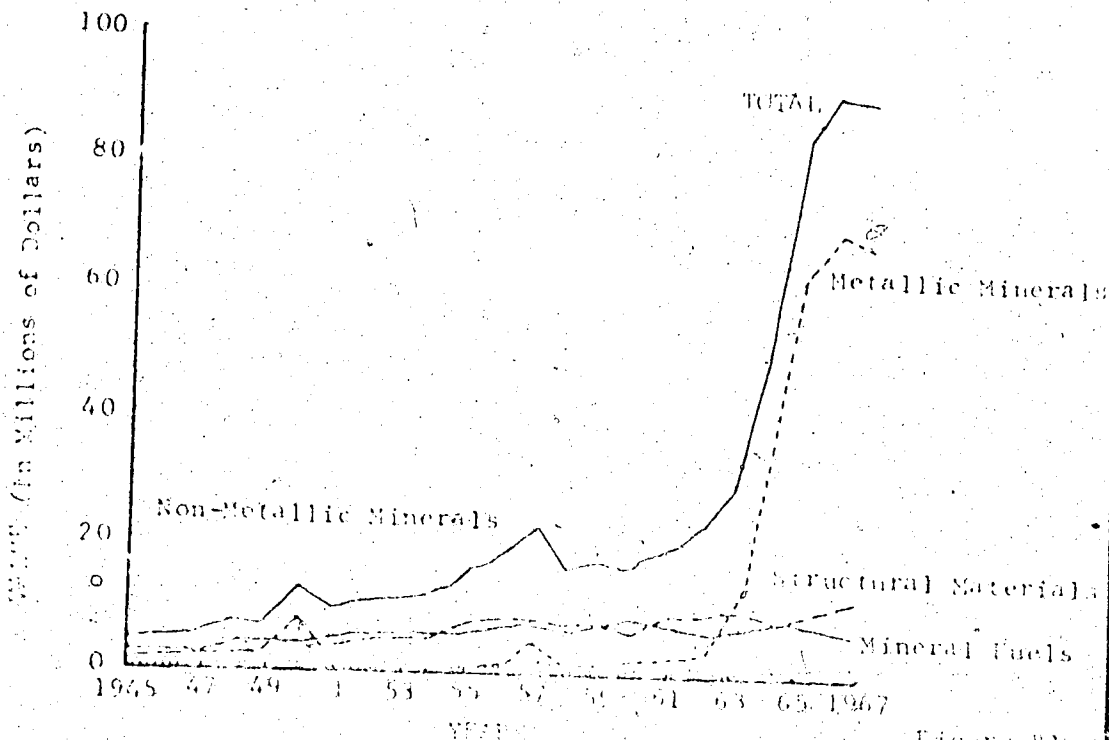


Figure B1

RELATIVE IMPORTANCE OF MINERALS, NEW BRUNSWICK, 1945-1967

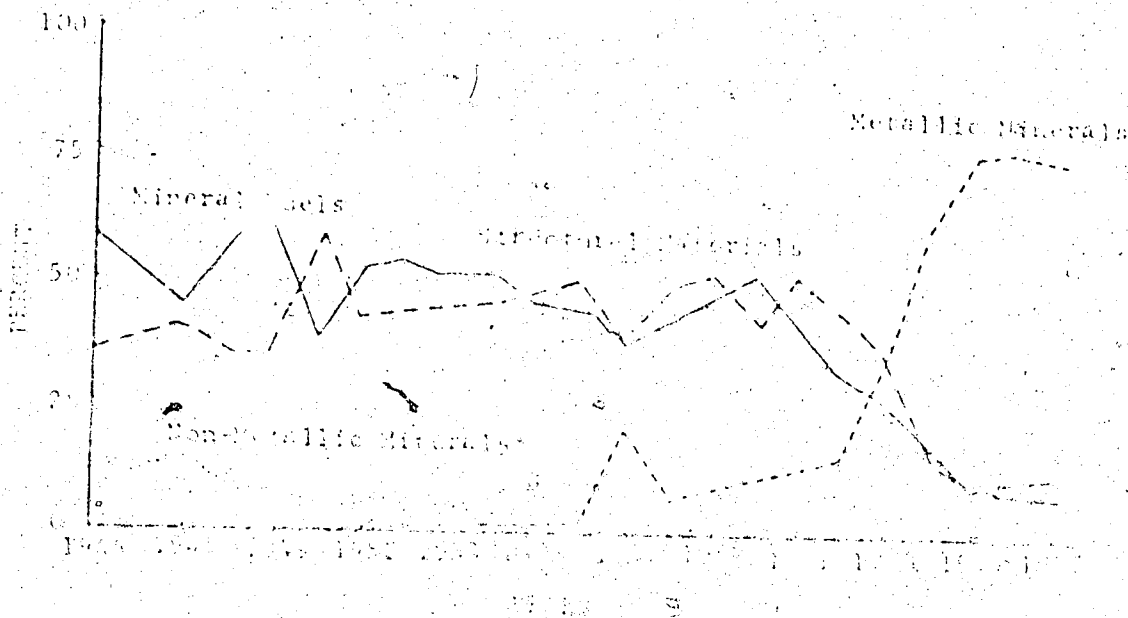


Figure B2

i) Average Income

The Census of Canada develops a series of statistics showing average incomes for the non-farm population aged fifteen and over. These statistics are meaningless for interprovincial comparisons if the occupational or age distribution is distorted between provinces. As well, although income is defined so as to include earnings from work, investment returns and transfer payments, it is unlikely that the respondents would reply with the same degree of accuracy.

In the 1961 Census of Canada, a 20 per cent sample of the population was surveyed for a number of variables. Non-farm incomes were calculated from the data collected in the sample. Table B-17 shows the available information.

The data in Table B-17 do not represent true average incomes for farm incomes are excluded and in calculating the averages, those people showing no income have been eliminated. Thus, a better measure of economic well-being is desirable.

ii) Personal Income

Another measure of well-being which is available on a national basis is a series of personal income statistics. Personal income is the total income received by the household units, including not only income originating from outside the family but also income from within the family. In 1960, the

TABLE B-17

AVERAGE INCOMES FOR THE NON-FARM POPULATION
AGED FIFTEEN YEARS AND OVER; CANADA,
PROVINCES, AND NEW BRUNSWICK
COUNTIES, 1961

| Place | Dollars | | | Index, Canada = 100 | | |
|----------------------|---------|-------|--------|---------------------|-------|--------|
| | Total | Male | Female | Total | Male | Female |
| Canada | 3,130 | 3,999 | 1,651 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Provinces | | | | | | |
| Newfoundland | 2,227 | 2,665 | 1,133 | 71.1 | 66.6 | 68.6 |
| Prince Edward Island | 2,137 | 2,387 | 1,061 | 69.8 | 71.7 | 64.3 |
| Nova Scotia | 2,497 | 3,139 | 1,243 | 79.8 | 79.7 | 75.3 |
| New Brunswick | 2,425 | 3,070 | 1,225 | 77.8 | 76.3 | 76.0 |
| Quebec | 3,123 | 3,370 | 1,703 | 99.7 | 96.3 | 103.2 |
| Ontario | 3,331 | 4,325 | 1,747 | 106.4 | 108.4 | 105.8 |
| Manitoba | 2,950 | 3,351 | 1,521 | 94.5 | 97.1 | 92.1 |
| Saskatchewan | 2,739 | 3,603 | 1,454 | 89.1 | 90.2 | 88.1 |
| Alberta | 3,221 | 4,160 | 1,554 | 103.0 | 101.0 | 100.3 |
| British Columbia | 3,213 | 4,177 | 1,657 | 102.3 | 103.5 | 100.1 |
| Counties | | | | | | |
| Alberta | a | 3,545 | 1,121 | a | 85.6 | 70.1 |
| Cardston | a | 2,372 | 1,073 | a | 59.3 | 62.3 |
| Charlton | a | 3,145 | 1,100 | a | 78.6 | 66.6 |
| Clonburg | a | 2,425 | 935 | a | 60.6 | 55.6 |
| Kinne | a | 1,852 | 747 | a | 46.3 | 45.2 |
| Langham | a | 3,315 | 1,239 | a | 82.9 | 75.0 |
| Marwayne | a | 2,977 | 1,056 | a | 73.7 | 70.0 |
| Northwold | a | 2,397 | 1,020 | a | 60.0 | 66.4 |
| Rocky View | a | 2,513 | 911 | a | 64.0 | 55.2 |
| Stettin | a | 2,947 | 1,140 | a | 73.7 | 69.0 |
| Stettin | a | 3,091 | 1,025 | a | 80.1 | 92.2 |
| Verulam | a | 3,166 | 1,175 | a | 86.7 | 74.2 |
| Wainwright | a | 2,229 | 1,036 | a | 64.3 | 65.6 |
| Wainwright | a | 2,425 | 1,329 | a | 80.3 | 81.1 |
| Wainwright | a | 3,027 | 1,125 | a | 80.3 | 66.3 |

latter accounted for 18 per cent of New Brunswick's personal income and only 10 per cent of Ontario's.² Undistributed corporation profits are not included in personal income. Personal income is thus directly measurable and differs from average income in that social insurance contributions are deducted and farm incomes are included.

Table B-18 shows the per capita personal income data for both New Brunswick and Canada on an annual basis for the years 1946 to 1967. It is noted that New Brunswick's relative position did not improve in the twenty-two years under review. In 1946, New Brunswick had a per capita personal income which was 24.3 per cent less than Canada's. By 1967, New Brunswick's personal income had fallen to 23.2 per cent behind Canada's although it had increased in dollar terms.

While personal income data are one measure of economic well-being, they do not represent a measure of economic activity. For this reason, attention is now turned to measures of net and gross income.

(iii) Net and Gross Income

Tables B-19 and B-20 show per capita provincial and national products on a net and gross basis respectively.

Net provincial product is defined as the sum of net provincial income and net provincial consumption of fixed capital.

Gross provincial product is defined as the sum of gross provincial income and gross provincial consumption of fixed capital.

TABLE B-13

PERSONAL INCOME PER CAPITA, NEW BRUNSWICK
AND CANADA, 1946-1957^a

| Year | New Brunswick | Canada | New Brunswick as a Percentage of Canada |
|------|---------------|--------|---|
| 1946 | \$ 594 | \$ 791 | 75.1 |
| 1947 | 596 | 827 | 72.1 |
| 1948 | 637 | 928 | 68.6 |
| 1949 | 646 | 940 | 68.7 |
| 1950 | 680 | 970 | 69.7 |
| 1951 | 742 | 1,130 | 65.7 |
| 1952 | 772 | 1,203 | 64.2 |
| 1953 | 777 | 1,235 | 62.9 |
| 1954 | 806 | 1,205 | 66.9 |
| 1955 | 823 | 1,257 | 65.5 |
| 1956 | 895 | 1,364 | 65.6 |
| 1957 | 913 | 1,374 | 66.5 |
| 1958 | 947 | 1,445 | 65.6 |
| 1959 | 935 | 1,432 | 65.3 |
| 1960 | 1,043 | 1,534 | 68.0 |
| 1961 | 1,084 | 1,594 | 68.0 |
| 1962 | 1,114 | 1,607 | 69.3 |
| 1963 | 1,163 | 1,740 | 66.8 |
| 1964 | 1,272 | 1,822 | 69.8 |
| 1965 | 1,423 | 1,993 | 71.4 |
| 1966 | 1,523 | 2,168 | 70.3 |
| 1967 | 1,661 | 2,341 | 71.0 |

^a Revised data for Canada are available from Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics. Source: Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Canada, Personal Income per Capita, 1946-1967, Ottawa, 1968, p. 12.

Source: Canada, Dominion Bureau of Statistics, Personal Income per Capita, 1946-1967, Ottawa, 1968, p. 12.

PER CAPITA NET INCOME AT FACTOR COST,
NEW BRUNSWICK AND CANADA, 1946-1967

| New Brunswick | | Canada | | |
|---------------|--|--|---|------|
| Year | Per Capita Net Income at Factor Cost (1) ÷ (2) = (3) | Per Capita Net Income at Factor Cost (4) ÷ (5) = (6) | Per Capita Net Income as a Percentage of Canada (3) ÷ (6) x 100 (7) | |
| 1946 | 4,151 | 12,292 | 77.7 | 70.5 |
| 1947 | 4,214 | 12,551 | 826 | 68.1 |
| 1948 | 4,309 | 12,823 | 936 | 65.9 |
| 1949 | 4,405 | 13,117 | 950 | 65.7 |
| 1950 | 4,501 | 13,412 | 1,033 | 65.7 |
| 1951 | 4,597 | 13,709 | 1,104 | 62.2 |
| 1952 | 4,693 | 14,009 | 1,200 | 59.1 |
| 1953 | 4,789 | 14,315 | 1,300 | 59.4 |
| 1954 | 4,885 | 14,627 | 1,415 | 62.7 |
| 1955 | 4,981 | 14,940 | 1,521 | 63.9 |
| 1956 | 5,077 | 15,255 | 1,640 | 64.2 |
| 1957 | 5,173 | 15,571 | 1,745 | 60.2 |
| 1958 | 5,269 | 15,887 | 1,860 | 60.1 |
| 1959 | 5,365 | 16,203 | 1,975 | 60.3 |
| 1960 | 5,461 | 16,519 | 2,090 | 62.3 |
| 1961 | 5,557 | 16,835 | 2,205 | 61.4 |
| 1962 | 5,653 | 17,151 | 2,320 | 60.7 |
| 1963 | 5,749 | 17,467 | 2,435 | 60.7 |
| 1964 | 5,845 | 17,783 | 2,550 | 63.3 |
| 1965 | 5,941 | 18,099 | 2,665 | 65.4 |
| 1966 | 6,037 | 18,415 | 2,780 | 64.9 |
| 1967 | 6,133 | 18,731 | 2,895 | 66.0 |

Table B-21. column (6). In millions of dollars.

Table B-1. In thousands of people.

Source: Dominion Bureau of Statistics, National Accounts Division, National Accounts, Quarterly and Expenditures (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, various years, 1958-57), and National Accounts, Research Division, National Accounts: Income and Expenditures (Ottawa: Queen's Printer, 1968). In millions of dollars.

PROVISIONAL PRODUCT AT MARKET PRICES,
1955-57, CANADA, 1946-1957

| Year | 1946 | 1947 | 1948 | 1949 | 1950 | 1951 | 1952 | 1953 | 1954 | 1955 | 1956 | 1957 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Provisional Product at Market Prices | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 |
| Population | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 |
| Per Capita | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
| Net Domestic Product | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 |
| Provisional Product as a Percentage of Net Domestic Product | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 |

Table B-21, column (2). In millions of dollars.

Table B-1. In thousands of people.

Source: Dominion Bureau of Statistics, National Accounts Division, National Accounts, 1958-59, and various issues of the Statistical Review; Queen's Printer, various years, 1955-57, and various issues of the Statistical Review; Research Division, National Accounts, 1958-59, and various issues of the Statistical Review; Queen's Printer, various years, 1955-57, and various issues of the Statistical Review.

The difference between the two is depreciation.⁴ Thus, net product is "the output of consumer and government goods, plus the net increase in [the] stock of capital goods--new production of capital goods in excess of replacement"⁵ while gross product is "the output of 'true' final goods, plus the production of new capital goods."⁶

For New Brunswick, the calculations of net provincial income and gross provincial product are found in Table B-21.⁷ Since these figures are the only ones available, they are the ones that have been used to calculate the per capita data in Tables B-19 and B-20.

An examination of Table B-19 shows that New Brunswick's net provincial product at market prices on a per capita basis rose by 24 percent between 1946 and 1947. This is due to the increase in net provincial income. New Brunswick

... and capital ...

11-10-1978

Gross Sales Revenue
 Total Profit
 Total Expense
 Total Income
 Total Assets
 Total Liabilities
 Total Equity

2000
 2001
 2002
 2003
 2004
 2005
 2006
 2007
 2008
 2009
 2010
 2011
 2012
 2013
 2014
 2015
 2016
 2017
 2018
 2019
 2020
 2021
 2022
 2023
 2024
 2025
 2026
 2027
 2028
 2029
 2030

1. Gross Sales Revenue
 2. Total Profit
 3. Total Expense
 4. Total Income
 5. Total Assets
 6. Total Liabilities
 7. Total Equity

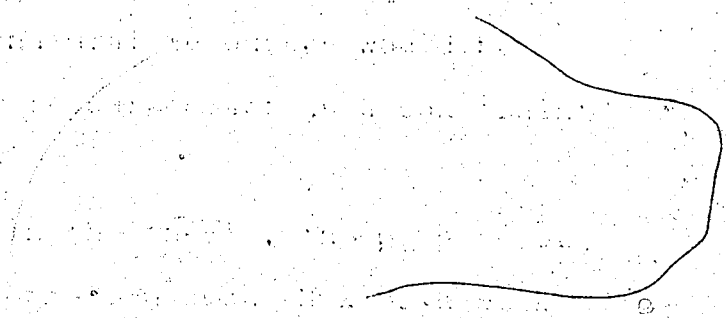
1. Gross Sales Revenue
 2. Total Profit
 3. Total Expense
 4. Total Income
 5. Total Assets
 6. Total Liabilities
 7. Total Equity

did not maintain its position with respect to Canada. If the percentage increase in gross product is considered (not on a per capita basis) the increase for New Brunswick was 294 per cent while for Canada it was 434 per cent. This aggregate growth comparison makes the disparity between New Brunswick and Canada seem even greater.

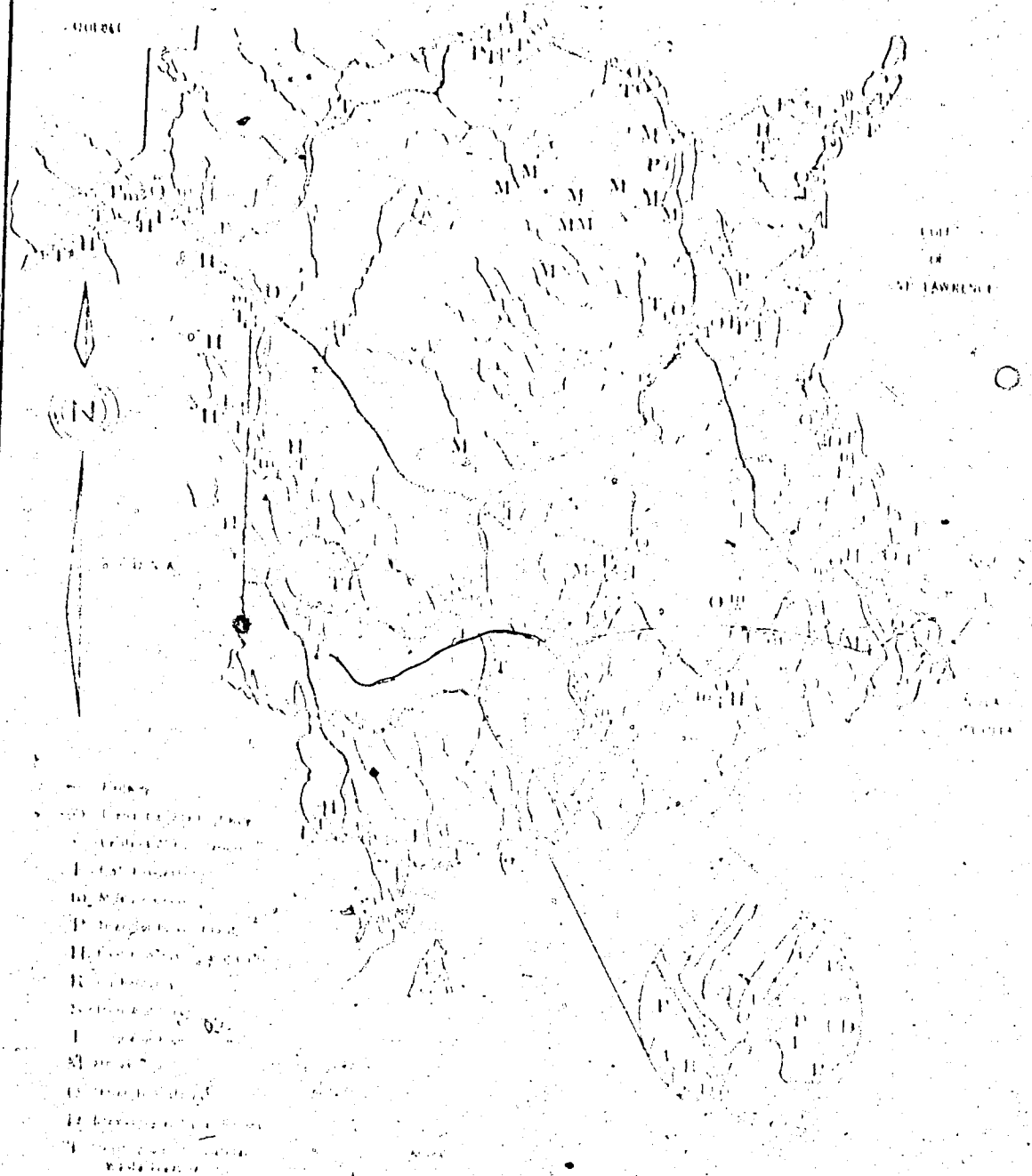
4. In Summary

The basic purpose of this appendix is to examine various aspects of the attributes which contribute to the economy of New Brunswick. The main picture has been one of deterioration when compared with Canada in numerous important attributes.

A summary of resource activity within the province is included in the appendix. Figure 4-5 graphically summarizes the location of the natural resources and transportation facilities within the province. It should be noted that to obtain the desired supply of natural resources, New Brunswick must depend on natural resources available



ECONOMIC ACTIVITY OF NEW BRUNSWICK



for production, they are valid for comparisons of standards of living and consumption capabilities. As well, economic growth will be evidenced by an increasing level of personal income. The most important measure of output, however, remains the gross national (provincial) product which is found in Table B-21. There are several factors not considered in calculating gross products, but only when these factors vary between regions or receive vary treatment in calculations do they become a problem when making comparisons. Thus, the data provided here permit an examination of growth, although they are subject to ambiguities.